

19/07/19 **The Truth Flesh Hates, but Saves the Few** (66)
(A broad look & explanation at how demons effect christians)
 And how to deal with it(overcome)

Dear Abba, Father, We come together as members of Jesus Christ body, and ask for your mercy and grace, upon and with this message, that it minister Truth and Light to every heart and every ear. In The Name of Jesus Christ, we invite and ask you Holy Spirit to be with us, and in us, and to minister to each of us, and to open our hearts to be able to receive all Truth. We pray you give and put a fervent desire in our hearts to accept and receive unleavened Truth, through the ministering of your power, wisdom, understanding, and revelation of Jesus, all through and in, your Love. We lift up our hearts to you Lord Jesus and pray for your presence, your joy, your peace, and also your provision for the gift of discernment for each of us, and upon that also, for a love of The Truth, to be given us, as this message is delivered. We ask for, and fervently desire, The Love of The Father. The Fathers Love. We ask for these things, and Lord, we receive by faith, and so we thank you, and we praise you, for your great mercy and love toward us. In Jesus name we pray. Amen.

John 1:5 And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness **comprehended** it not.

All of us are susceptible. Deception is a terrible thing, because those deceived usually do not know it. Please **allow** this reality into the heart and **consider** it. That's how deception works. Some are willingly deceived, but most who have been deceived, are deceived because they wish(unknowingly) to **avoid** The Truth. **Enticed** away from Truth. Because Jesus Words are hard for our carnal minds and nature to accept, we tend to be **susceptible** to finding an **easy** way, so that we do not need to face **actually applying** what Jesus taught, to our own lives. This is where religion comes in. There are so many denominations, and religions, and doctrines, and teachings, and traditions **available**, that in the weakness of our fallen nature, we tend to find the one that suits what we **want** to hear, rather than what we **need** to hear. We may want to hear whatever allows us to **avoid** the pain of love. One of the most powerful forms of mind control is religion. When we hear teachings and messages that are spoken with **great confidence** by men naturally gifted in this area, we are in danger, because when that natural talent is woven in with scripture, it is extremely effective at entering deep into our hearts, minds, and deep into our belief system. So if **deception is mixed** with truth, we can become enticed and convinced that this is God's will and direction, by fine speeches and the confidence of men preaching. Once these things enter in and we take them to heart, it can be very, very hard to undo what may actually be web of deceit, and twisting of the scripture. It works, because often these teachings and doctrines make **this** life easy for us—so we like it. If it's preached with such confidence and authority by skilled men, with great oratory and speaking skills, we have the perfect excuse for our flesh to receive it—and accept and digest it —especially if it gets our flesh *off the hook* of **learning** to **Actually Walk** In Love. Be aware, knowledge puffs up! Even if we know The Truth, we can still be in danger, because knowing alone is also easy. **Walking** in it, is very, very **humbling**. Self hates humility, but God loves it. Jesus Himself was humble. So surely, so should we be. The hard part about **The Love of God**, is actually **learning** to **walk** in it. To **abide** in it. To **abide** in Jesus. Jesus is Love.

John 1 6There was a man sent from God, whose name was John. 7The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that **all men** through him **might** believe. 8He was not that Light, but *was sent* to bear witness of that Light.

Proverbs 8:10 Receive my instruction, and not silver; and **knowledge** rather than choice gold.

Proverbs 16:16 How much better *is it* to get wisdom than gold! and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver!

The only way to undo deception, is with The Truth, and all Truth is The Word. Jesus is The Truth. We can look at Jesus. The Truth is simple, God wants us to have Jesus nature and character form in us. Christ in us. God made us in His image, Jesus came to make a way for us to be restored to God. A member of Gods Family no less! A **great deception** of religion is to have us **to be at ease**, and falsely think God is going to do all of this for us, **after**, we pass from these flesh bodies. That's a *false comfort*, designed to deceive each of us into taking the easy false comfortable way. Another **great deception** is **lasciviousness**—a license to go on living in sin, and compromising with the world, and with whichever society we live in. Another **great deception** is *attempting to please men or even rely on men to do everything* for us(to explain everything for us). As fallen creatures we **want** things easy, and we want to fit in and be accepted. But we can't afford to fall into this pit, and it's very tempting to go down that road of being accepted and popular. Being in agreement with the many(in religion) is not the place to be. It's the few, **it's always the remnant, that is saved**. If we **walk** in The Truth, The Real Truth, the world will not understand us. If we **just talk** about The Truth we will be more likely to be accepted — As long as we don't do it. *If we walk in religious deception*, the world will be ok with us. We will fit in nicely with the world(in deception). Even as we "**proclaim**" to be believers.

John 15:19 If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but **because ye are not of the world**, but I have chosen you out of the world, **therefore** the world hateth you.

We should understand that **our carnal nature is not comfortable with** The Actual Truth. So it looks for ways out of it. **Religion** is Satan's tool to **lure** us, **bribe** us, and **entice** us, into these **false comfort deceptions**. Satan already has the rest of the people of the world under his authority, all serving him unknowingly. Once **we** become a believer though, he needs to draw us into perversion and mis-understanding Gods Scripture. So he uses any deception we already have, and our nature and weaknesses/idols, to preach twisted doctrines and deceptions, that suit the carnal mind, **and** our comfort and pleasure, in **This** world, in **this** earthly life. All of us start out this way, but we are meant to allow God to lead us out of deception a little at a time. As we **continue** reading The Word for ourself. If we just sit listening to a man and let him do all the work for us, we are at the mercy of whatever **he** chooses to believe in. Whatever he believes, we will end up believing—I do not want to trust my eternity to any man. I want to put my trust in God. **God wants that trust** too, He didn't send Jesus, just so we could go back to men. Jesus sent The Comforter! —so we have The Best Divine Help Possible! Like a personal trainer—The Best in the Universe!!!

John 14:26 But the Comforter, *which is* the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, **he shall teach you** all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

Satan uses religion to have us depart from God and find "another" way—which leads to destruction. Grace **is** for **relationship** with God, not for our trust to be in a man. Satan wants to remove The Holy Spirit from **our** walk. He wants to put a man in front of us. And he doesn't want us to be sanctified, or to become more holy, as we walk it all out, **with** God. So Satan draws us to whichever religion, or teaching and doctrine which suits what we **want** to hear, that **comforts** us in **this** world. Be aware and alert, that our fallen nature(the old self) will tend to hate anything that **challenges our ease and comfort**(in **our chosen** deceptions). Of course we all start out in truck loads of deception, but we can gradually come out of it, as we **obey** The Truth. So we continually plough up the lies, and sow The Truth, and **water** that seed of Truth with The Word as often as we can. The Word, **with** The Comforter, will expose the lies **personally** for each of us. God knows all our sin, and iniquity, and weakness and temptations. He's gentle and shows enormous grace, and **shines light** on the darkness **within** us, **as** we can bear it. As long as we **endure correction** and **chastening**, God can guide and cleanse, and deliver us. He can't help us if we don't endure correction and chastening. If we run from it, our idols will drag us

away from Him, --as we seek comfort for our self nature. This is our “old” nature, don’t let pride block the truth. We naturally(our old nature), seek the path of ease, and least resistance.

2 Timothy 4:3 For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;

Because we tend to trust men that preach with such confidence and authority, whilst they are using the scripture with it, we can be easily convinced and drawn into very well put together enticing messages. Believing it’s Gods will because the **scripture is put together with the deception**(which suits us)-which makes this life easy. Lots of Truth mixed with easy things. So we fall for it. And we accept it, and often won’t budge from it later—we become trapped in the easy, comfortable way, we’ve **chosen!** There is **no demonic resistance** to deception, so the lies are easily accepted. When the Truth **challenges** deception though, **that’s when** the demonic **resistance** will come, and so we will feel resistance, and perhaps not want to hear, and perhaps “**feel**” **offence rise in us**, and may be even tempted to scorn and scoff. It is foolish for us to sit in false comfort, in lies and twisted truth, the comfort **can only last up to** the point where we each **stand before** Jesus on that day. No lie or deception will be there at all. None. Not one tiny little lie. Just Light, darkness will flee. Deception will leave us naked before the Light of The Truth. It’s absolutely useless and vain to stand in any deception. The peace of this, will last **only as long as** the flesh life lasts. I want **peace in eternity!** We should seek The Truth with all our hearts. Even learn to love it, **because we understand its value when we come before God on that day.** The comfort of deception is simply not worth the price and bribe, of **an easy life here** and **now**. We should not be bought out so cheaply. **Please think upon** this. This life is but a moment, as compared to eternity. Surely we can sacrifice it for Jesus. As He did for us. Jesus wants to work through **our earthly** lives, He cannot if we won’t let Him.

Deuteronomy 4:2 Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish *ought* from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you.

Of course the two great commandments which the law points to are concerning **Love**. Jesus can only use us, to save others, **whilst** we are still down here. Our **chance** to bear fruit for Him is now. One day we will each stand before God and give account. Here is a truth to add as well, on top of that—Many go the broad way, and few find the narrow/difficult way(**note:** Jesus was speaking **of believers when He said this** —because they say “Lord, Lord”). Many “**proclaiming**” “**believers**” go the broad way—**avoiding** the narrow way. So we obviously need to do something special, that “the many” **find** a way of foolishly avoiding. We should always be reading and balancing Gods Word for ourselves, and work out our **own** salvation **with fear and trembling**. Gods Word all fits together like a fine woven fabric, and as we obey what we know to obey, **God** gives us more revelation **personally** for our **own** life and circumstances. We cannot lazily give this task to a man, to **tell us** what to believe. In any area a man is deceived, we will be deceived also, if we simply trust him. He then **replaces** God, but God is a jealous God. Any man of God should lead us, to **seek** God out, and **find** Him, and learn to **hear** Him. A preacher or teacher’s task, is to lead us to hear God for ourself, and obey God for our **own** life, and have **our** faith **in** God, not the preacher. Personal help from God. The preacher or pastor, guides us to **our own** relationship with God. The way to stay safe in all these things, is to **stay in The Word** and do not deviate right or left. Don’t allow religion to change **anything!** And let The Holy Spirit Himself keep guiding our steps and path. Do not, do not, do not, allow a man to **do** this for you. Allow a man to instruct you on **how** to hear and walk **with** The Spirit of God. Be as a Berean, and search the scriptures daily.

Acts 17:11 These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they **received** the word with all **readiness of mind**, and **searched** the scriptures **daily**, whether those things **were so**.

Once deception has entered, it can be extremely difficult to overcome, unless we **allow** The Truth to do it’s intended work. So we should **allow** our doctrine to be **challenged**, and not cling to deception, **be ready for more** Truth, and allow everything to be challenged. With readiness of

mind. The Spirit will be **doing** this(with us), leading us to all Truth, if we **learn** to *follow and hear* His voice. Especially **as** we read His Word. He will reveal things to us, especially **as we read** The Word, as we are ready, and as long as we don't get **bogged down and trapped in our religion**. We should be **Checking things before** we take them to heart and believe them. Don't put your trust in a man! Letting The Spirit **confirm** things, or refute them, in our hearts. Listening, and considering, and **not allowing!** *demonic resistance that will rise up(inside us)* **when** any false doctrine is **challenged** by Truth. Evil spirits will allow us to be very, very comfortable in our denominations, and doctrines, **until** we **expose** anything that comes against its particular beliefs. There's only One Real Truth, and that Truth is found **in** The Spirit. One Mind. Religious indoctrination is heard many times by us, time, after time, after time, over and over, and over, and **Over**, to put up a wall (**against** the more difficult to walk in -Truth). It becomes deeply rooted and hard to remove from our hearts and mind. **The best way to challenge and remove this indoctrination**, is to **hear or read** The Truth, and put **that** into our hearts, and minds, time, and time, and time, again, over and over and over. Allowing it to slowly enter into our hearts and **overrule** false beliefs and religious strongholds. Until the *religious strongholds that religion has bound us up with*, are overcome and destroyed. The **only thing** that can do this **is** Truth, and **allowing** Truth in. Please be very aware, that *our carnal nature does not like* The Truth much. It loves the world— This one! Our soul is eternal—Our flesh is not!!! Eternity is not in this world! Our flesh, **wants** our flesh happy and content, and **wants** our **soul** to **agree with** it and **serve** it. (Satan wants that too). **God wants our soul to agree with Him**, so we can be saved. Sanctification happens **here and now**, please, *don't wait*, please, **don't be taken by religion**, or **lasciviousness**. Again, all of this happens **now**, on this Earth, *in this flesh body* which our soul **now inhabits**, for this short time we each have left in these earthen vessels. *Our true identity*(our souls future), is Heavenly—We **now** live for that!!!

2 Thessalonians 2:10 And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they **received not the love of** the truth, that they might be saved.

It's The Truth alone that Saves. This message contains very simple basic truth, that will come against deceptions. Truths that **the old nature may hate**(that your flesh may revile, or you may **"feel"** like **running** from). (This is demonic resistance). If you feel like running, it is most likely because of the enemy which is very, **very** real, and very, extremely **active**, in *this* world. The enemy **protects its deceptions** very jealously, but God's thoughts are higher than ours. The Truth must overcome **the lies we've accepted-(for ease** and comfort). The carnal mind is at enmity with God. Your mind may hate this message as you read, and your feelings and emotions may be stirred up as well, but it has the ability to set your mind free, your emotions free, and your feelings free, if you are **able to endure** through it all. And perhaps **applying** it, as it is read. Not rushing the reading of it, but letting it gradually enter. The message is long for this purpose. **In enduring through** though, and accepting The Truth, and also in **letting go** of what has been **comfortable** in the past(the strongholds of deception and religion), we can **gradually** overcome. We know how indoctrination works—it's driven relentlessly, and repeated and repeated, and repeated again, over and over, into us. We can **undo it in the same manner**, but with The Truth instead. Keep this in mind, it will help build and keep a **firm foundation** and grounding! Remember, there is **always resistance to Truth**, that you may realise **why you may wish to run away or avoid** this message. Love causes us pain. God's Love that is. Even thinking about it can cause suffering. **Walking** in it, **even more so**. But Love is The Truth. It is a sacrifice, Jesus showed us Love. Look at The Cross. We cannot, and should not avoid it. Even though we may feel we cannot cope with it all. God **is there** to help. That's what grace is for—All our failures and weaknesses to obey. Grace! It leads us **directly** to God's **personal** help, as He guides us like a Father. The Best Father a child could have. We are all children in spirit, no matter our earthly age. Our **soul is (now)** choosing, yes **in the process**, **right now**, switching homes, **from** flesh **to** spirit. From Earth to Heaven. It's **happening** now. We are **being** sanctified. God is very, very, gentle when we are first born again(babes) into His family.

Romans 8 14For as many as are **led** by the Spirit of God, **they** are the sons of God. 15For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of **adoption**,

whereby we cry, **Abba, Father.** **16**The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that **we are** the children of God:

We have a born again spirit, which is alive to God. We can have ***fellowship*** with God now. We can approach God as our Father, we are no longer separated from Him. We are alive to God now. He treats us like a new born baby, and that we are. He is teaching us how Heaven works. He is teaching us faith, and He is teaching us Love. But as time passes, our Father wants us to grow up, to mature, into His image & become what He ***created us to be***. We cannot stay as a baby our whole walk. We must learn to walk. ***Doing*** love. We want to be like our Abba Father. We need to learn ***how*** to love, and ***how*** to walk in faith. ***As*** the world hates us. ***Love will bring suffering***, but it will bring eternal life to those who ***learn*** to walk in it. This is The Truth. Please do not let religion steal eternal life from you! Do not let false comfort reign! Do not allow a ***fake faith*** to deceive—just ***saying*** “I believe” yes “I believe”—but not ***learning*** nor ***doing***—God’s love in Truth. Faith works ***through*** Love. And we must ***acknowledge***, being ***honest*** with ourself, that we walk this salvation out ***down here***, ***learning*** how to love others, ***here*** and ***now***. ***Before*** we depart from this world. Do not, do not accept ***fake faith***, waiting for it to magically happen later. ***Fake faith*** claims to believe quite convincingly, but then go’s on living for this life, and this world and for self. That’s what fake faith is. Real faith ***will lead to sacrifice of this flesh life***, and to letting go of being anyone special in the eyes of this world. God can exalt us in due time, but not until we ***humble ourself*** first. It will challenge every part of your ***SELF***. Even as we are rejected, despised, hated, ignored, scorned and scoffed at, and betrayed and abandoned. Even by those we love, or that claim to love us. Seek God, He is our refuge, and high tower, He is our comfort. They, the worldly and the religious, don’t know(***they love the world still***). They need Jesus, and Jesus needs for us to overcome, and so ***be a working part of His*** Body, so that He can reach out to others and save them(through(us) our sacrificed life). Until ***self*** go’s, Jesus can’t do this. Please endure reading through, and allow The Truth to remove what Satan has planted. Remove the bad seed, and let it be no longer watered. Bad seed produces tares, with no fruit, and also thorns. If you find you hate what you read, it does not mean it is not The Truth. There is a reason few find the narrow way. ***Love is painful***. Love causes us to ***suffer*** in this flesh life. Gods Love is completely different to the worlds love.

	Love <i>is</i> Sacrifice.	And is not pleasant to self.
But Love	Jesus <i>IS</i>	<i>THE WAY</i> to Eternal Life.

Luke 11:28 But he said, Yea rather, ***blessed are they that hear the word of God***, and ***keep*** it.

Malachi 4 **1**For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch. **2*****But unto you that fear my name*** shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall. **3**And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do *this*, saith the LORD of hosts. **4**Remember ye the law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, *with* the statutes and judgments. **5**Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD: **6**And he shall ***turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers***, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse. {THE END OF THE PROPHETS.}

{what is eternal life worth to you?}

{Is it worth laying down your life?} {Is it worth ***sacrificing*** this fleshly life, for eternal life?}

{God is Love}

Malachi 4:6 is the very last verse in the Old Testament, so we should pay particular attention to it. It has huge importance, because the father is the head of the household. Just as Jesus is the Head of His household. So not only do we each need to turn ***our*** hearts to God(our

Father), being His children, but we need this in our earthly families as well. Satan has worked very hard on perverting the role of fathers in the family. As Jesus showed us, this role is a role of **sacrifice**, He denied Himself. Not lording it over everyone, but being humble toward those God gave into His care and under His guidance. That is what Jesus is like toward each of us. He is our Lord and also our example. Fathers in particular should be aware of this. We do not want to be led down the broad easy road. **It requires denying self**, to show love to others. In fact it is the first instruction Jesus gives us if we want to be His disciples. All of us. **Many** do **not want to hear** this part of the gospel. Remember, **few** find the narrow way. My hope, is that many will come to understand the **importance** of this. The extreme importance. Religion may leave you in a daze concerning this. We do not want to be part of the many, we want to be part of the few. So **how many** of us are willing to deny ourselves, in order to serve God, with the years of this flesh life that remain to us. How many?

This cannot be ignored, we must wake up to The Truth. And we must wake up to the fact that this **begins** in the family. The "FIRST INSTRUCTION" —Deny **yourself**.

Luke 9 23 And he said to *them* all, If any *man* will come after me, let him **deny himself**, and take up his cross **daily**, and follow me. **24** For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it.

Matthew 10:38 And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, **is not worthy** of me.

Matthew 11:29 Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for **I** am **meek** and **lowly** in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.

Denial of self for the family may lead to some suffering, as Jesus suffered. But that is Love. Love leads to suffering, because love (the denial of oneself) will bring affliction. Jesus sacrificed himself for His household (us, His sons and daughters) and even suffered the cross, in order to save us all. He showed us love. So we can **see** what love is. God is Father to us all. Jesus showed us The Way. So we should not let religion/Satan **re-define** the role that an earthly father has in the family, because if we do, as fathers, we may take advantage of the headship given, and use it for our own selfish benefit. Opposite to love. A very, very deadly trap of Satan. Satan would have us abuse authority for self. We may use the responsibility selfishly,,, instead of being an **example (like Jesus)** to the rest of the household. If we do, we may end up treating our own family like slaves, or assets, for our own use, abusing the trust God has placed in our hands. It is not that hard to know what God really wants, He wants love. **Selfishness is opposite** to denial of self, or opposed to love. Love is a denying of self, loving others, as God The Father showed us, we **can follow** His example.

2 Corinthians 3:18 But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, **are** changed into the **same** image from glory to glory, **even as by** the Spirit of the Lord.

We follow Jesus, we come into His nature and His character. His image. So then, **it remains fairly simple** how a father **should be** toward the rest of his family. This keeps the whole picture simple and clear and will remove all the demonic attitudes, teachings and doctrines, and religion, and also the **traditions of society** set up by Satan, to pervert God's intention and the order of the family which God put in place. If we look at Jesus, and His Life and Words, and His sacrifice, and His denial of Himself, and also the things He suffered, we can know what we as fathers, can be like. We can treat our family like Jesus would treat them. It is then hard to confuse, unless **we want it to be confused because we prefer to be selfish**. Knowing this, it should be easy to **throw away** traditions and attitudes that are not from God. To **see the difference** between God as a Father, and Satan as a "father"—of everything proud and self-serving. God is humble. It makes things clear if we just look at Jesus and be as He would be, and so **we can repent** and turn, and **come out** of bondage and darkness, and so walk in The Light. Because we have God's amazing grace to **do** this. We **can repent** and walk in The Light. Fathers **can** be the same example to the family, as Jesus was to us. **Knowing** that love is much harder than selfishness, this it is not always easy, but it is The Way. It is **very** important to walk in it. **Religion is wonderful for avoiding love and making things easy**. If we want/prefer this easy way, we will be deceived and follow Satan. We will become a husband and a father in Satan's image instead—**Part of Satan's body**, instead of part of Jesus body. It is not worth it, that is, living for yourself. Love is a

sacrifice for others, and this is **most** important, concerning our own family. If we can't be like this at home, how can we be like this out in the world, without it being a fake facade? God has made the father responsible to guide the family ship, and give and set the example to the family in his charge. We should all come to the knowledge of The Truth, and it's simplicity, as to what a great responsibility that is. Not a privilege for self, but a responsibility for the other souls under our authority and guidance and care. We do not want Satan's religion, we want simple truth, surely! So we should know, to **keep it simple**, to be **just like** Jesus.

John 14 5Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way? 6Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. 7If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and **have seen him**. 8Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us. 9Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? **he that hath seen me hath seen the Father**; and how sayest thou *then*, Shew us the Father? 10Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself: but **the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works**. 11Believe me that I *am* in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake. 12Verily, verily, I say unto you, **He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also**; and **greater works** than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father. 13And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. 14If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do *it*.

Speaking of religion as compared to simple truth. If we obey Satan and the manipulation and control of our minds, and flesh, and feelings and pride, we will reap our reward from Satan. Religious indoctrination is a very powerful stronghold(of the mind) to break, because we take things we "think" are from God right into our hearts. It is drummed in by religion many times, and repeated many times, and can be **hard to remove**. It is indoctrination, **mind control**. So this may need to be reversed and can be, **if we accept** the truth. Repeated truth, and repeated truth, yes truth repeated, can begin to break these strongholds and set the mind free. Satan absolutely hates us and wants to destroy us, he is bent on our destruction. His rewards are woe and misery, after a short enticing time of **comfort** in self-pleasing sin. His religion is many times, designed to please self, so that we can **avoid** denying our self and picking up our cross. He **knows the carnal side** of us is naturally **drawn** to this **comfort**. Religious false comforts, we can pick whichever denomination or fake Jesus we like, which-ever suits the lifestyle we **want or choose**. So he **entices** us to **avoid** any sacrifice, so he can draw us onto the **broad way** to destruction. He is sneaky and sly, so after the soul-ish comforts of sin and self worship have been enjoyed, the bondage of giving in to this, creeps in slowly, later. The bondage of thinking of yourself and your own comfort—being selfish/exalting self/Satan's image. It is absolutely necessary to understand this, and to turn and repent, and come to the knowledge of The Truth. The **enchancements** of Satan's religions are an awful, easy, fake and broad, comfy way for the **carnal man** to follow **with ease**. Satan simply offers deception that the carnal nature wants anyway. My heart, Jesus Heart, our Father's Heart, is to save you from this. There's **no condemnation** in Christ, because we can turn and repent. We have a wonderful gift of **grace to be able to do** this. To turn around.

It is absolutely necessary to understand this, and to turn and repent and come to the knowledge of The Truth.

Isaiah 47 7And thou saidst, I shall be a lady for ever: so that **thou didst not lay these things to thy heart**, neither didst remember the latter end of it.

8Therefore **hear** now this, **thou that art given to pleasures**, that **dwellest carelessly**, that sayest in thine heart, **I am**, and **none else beside me**; I shall not sit as a widow, neither shall I know the loss of children:

9But these two *things* shall come to thee in a moment in one day, the loss of children, and widowhood: they shall come upon thee in their perfection for the multitude of thy sorceries, **and for the great abundance of thine enchantments**.

10For thou hast trusted in thy wickedness: thou hast said, None seeth me. Thy wisdom and thy knowledge, it hath **perverted** thee; and thou hast **said in thine heart, I am**, and **none else beside me**.

Me, me, me and myself and I. The easy fake way. False religion will entice us there with slippery, wonderful sounding, smooth speech. The flesh Man::: is always drawn to sin and so attempts to obey the law to "feel" righteous. Grace though means we now need to go to God with our sin for help, so that He can deliver and cleanse us. God can heal and restore, the law never could. Satan will attempt to get each of us attempting to obey the law, instead of confessing our sin to God. Foul religion will steal Gods grace from you. It will steal relationship with God from you. Understand, grace means we can now go to God for help with sin and selfishness. If we truly believe the gospel, we believe we can go to God now, because Jesus made the way for us to do this. Otherwise—simply put—we are under law—fallen from grace. We are either under law—or we go to God with our sin, for help. That's how grace works! The born again man, -or spiritual man, has power over sin, through faith. The flesh man always wants to please self—he loves to sin. But we are now in Gods kingdom and we want our spirit taking control(through The Spirit) from the flesh. Our soul has this choice, to choose, daily, yes daily, hourly, minute by minute, which to please, or which to serve.

The flesh or the spirit? Self or others? The carnal man or the spiritual man? Satan or God?

So to worship God in spirit and in truth means denying the flesh, and being more and more like Jesus. We see who we are now, we are a spiritual creation by our faith—and we are manifesting/bringing(continually) this to pass, even throughout our lives in these flesh bodies. We don't fully see it yet, but this is our faith, we believe it. And we begin to walk as though this is true, because it is. Gods Word says it is. So we believe it, and live for this new life we have been given, in eternity with God. Our flesh life has little importance once we see this, or get a revelation from God to enable us to see this. This is why we are told to deny self, our flesh. Our flesh profits nothing, and is not part of this future reality in Heaven. We can use this flesh life to serve our new Kingdom though. To serve Jesus and to be like Jesus. To come into Jesus image. His nature and His character. And we have His Authority to bring this to pass, through grace—we have The Comforter, whom Jesus sent to help us. We therefore obey Him, and do not become enticed to try to obey impersonal law. Obeying laws requires no relationship. Understand grace, then you are able to approach and also communicate with God. Personally. Men of God, will lead you to this relationship with The Holy Spirit, and away from themselves. So God can lead you instead of men. As we grow we develop this relationship with God Himself. But remember though, God works through Love. The relationship developed with God, is done in love. It requires great humility to deny yourself and put others, including those nearest, especially family, above yourself. To not lord it over everyone, just because we may have the power to do it.

Philippians 2 1If there be therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any bowels and mercies, 2Fulfil ye my joy, that ye be likeminded, having the same love, being of one accord, of one mind. 3Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves. 4Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others. 5Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus: 6Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: 7But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men:

Proverbs 8

32Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye children: for blessed are they that keep my ways.

33Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.

34Blessed is the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors.

35For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the LORD.

Power or authority in the hands of the proud and selfish is a terrible thing. It destroys families, and as result of this, it then destroys nations. Satan starts with destruction of the family. If the leadership is corrupt and selfish, everyone under it will suffer. From the leadership of the family, to the leadership of a nation. Let us not be like Satan(the prince of the power of the air). We cannot let Satan, religion, or the world, tell us what Love is. Gods love is a sacrifice of self, and men should not be fooled with the headship role of the family. It is not given so as a privilege or benefit for self, but is as a great responsibility. Very great, the care of precious souls

are the responsibility of the parents. As parents(in Christ), we are to teach our children what selfless love is. Jesus love. As Jesus has loved, and loves His wife, we also do. Firstly by the way the husband treats the wife(not abusing his authority) and by the way the wife works alongside the husband. The Holy Spirit wants us to work alongside Him, obeying, as Jesus worked alongside Him, obeying. So the (wife/the church)(including both men and women) and Jesus, is a picture of the husband and wife. Working **together**, following/obeying God, **together**. **Note the(bride) is those who make themselves ready! That we can be arrayed in fine linen made up of righteous acts. That we do not show up naked, or without a wedding garment.**

Revelation 19 7Let us rejoice and be exceedingly glad, and let us give the glory unto him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath **made herself** ready. 8And it was given unto her that she should **array herself** in fine linen, bright and pure: for the fine linen is the righteous acts of the saints. (ASV)

Matthew 22 11And when the king came in to see the guests, **he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment:** 12And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither **not having** a wedding garment? And he was speechless. 13Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast *him* into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. 14For **many are called**, but **few are chosen**.

So we may be called, but will we be chosen? So men, having been given headship or authority, should be aware that it is for the purpose of **leading** the rest of the family into Godliness. Into Jesus image—His nature and character. Self sacrifice is not popular. The authority given to men is not to puff up, or for manipulating, or **demanding** submission, so that everyone must be serving the man. It is a responsibility, given by God, to guide **by example**, and show the rest of the family what Jesus love **is like**. To **minister to others**, not to be ministered to.

Matthew 23:11 But he that is **greatest** among you shall be your servant.

Mathew 20:28 Even as the Son of man came **not to be ministered unto**, but **to minister**, and to **give his life** a ransom for many.

We follow Jesus. Jesus our husband, ministered to us. We should **not** allow ourselves **the comfort of** religious deception. Jesus **sacrificed** His very life for His family. This is what Jesus did for each of us, both men and women. We are all Gods family. His spiritual family. We follow Jesus, who is the church/brides husband. The bride **makes herself ready!** She is clothed **with** righteous acts.

Revelation 19:8 And it was given unto her that she should array herself in fine linen, bright and pure: for the fine linen is the righteous acts of the saints. (ASV)

The righteous acts do not earn salvation, they cloth us with a wedding garment. Satan's ways are very, very different to Jesus ways. The worlds ways are often very, very different. But how should the father/head of the family treat his wife and family??? **To make it as simple** as possible, removing all of Satan's religious doctrines of demons, we should look at Jesus. What would He do? Keep it simple. Selfless love. The way is narrow. This makes Jesus instruction to the wife, the instruction to **submit** to her husbands authority, an easier one for her to follow. Why put a stumbling block before one another? That is, if her husband is selfless like Jesus is, she will find submission more pleasant. If the wife submits, the husband will find leading a pleasure. It makes it harder for Satan to work his strife and division. And remember, God works through Love. Not contention. Satan works in strife and division. If the home has this, Satan is at work there! God waits for love. Satan waits for division and contention. Whom do we serve?

Matthew 7:12 Therefore all things **whatsoever ye would that men should do to you**, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.

1 Corinthians 13

{obeying the following will definitely cause self denial, and sacrifice of self, it will allow God to crucify the carnal prideful nature of man and of Satan's influence-to destroy our families}

{God will be able to put us on our cross when we obey these things—it needs to be done!!!}

{God uses trials, others put us through, even ones that are or seem, unfair}
{To crucify pride and ego, and raise the inner spiritual man}

It humbles us greatly as we attempt to obey these things diligently without getting down off the cross. God will use people to do what needs to be done. To expose Satan/sin in us, so that we can see it, face it, and deal with it—with God. We have grace. We simply need to keep obeying Love. Even when it doesn't seem fair! -consider the cost of obeying-it crucifies. Pride must go!

There is a very big cost to the carnal nature, but out of this process our spirit rises into Christ. Through Love. Praise God.

JESUS Treats us each with Love, as we grow with Him.

Take note——this is what God, our God says that love is——take note of the cost to self—of obeying each part of it. (This is also what God is like with us)

LOVE

1 Corinthians 13 4Love suffereth long, and is kind; love envieth not; love vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, 5doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not its own, is not provoked, taketh not account of evil; 6rejoiceth not in unrighteousness, but rejoiceth with the truth; 7beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

Luke 14 27And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple. 28For which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have sufficient to finish it?

IT COSTS US OUR CARNAL FLESH LIFE.

WE GAIN ETERNAL LIFE.

John 14:9 Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou *then*, Shew us the Father?

God made us in His image. He wants us to be just like Him. It's rather simple once we throw out Satan's teachings and doctrines, which suit selfishness and pride, but ignore love. What an awful father is Satan, to his believers. Jesus is patient and kind and gentle, Jesus is our example, and it's hard to get it wrong if we simply look at Jesus for our example on how to treat wife/husband and the family. Satan has completely perverted all of this, he so loves religion and tradition. It keeps us from relationship with The Spirit, that's why! If we listen to his doctrines and teachings, and comply with his worldly social standards, we will miss the mark(sin). We should not give in to Satan. Satan needs us to obey him to gain authority over us, so that, if we serve our flesh, we are serving him. To whom we obey is to whom we become a servant. We serve God in spirit, by cutting off the desires of the flesh, and so, also cutting Satan off. Cutting sin off our lives. Once we cut the flesh off, it can no longer rule over our soul, or our will, or influence our behaviour/emotions/feelings in destructive demonic ways. Negativity is demonic. We want the fruit of The Spirit. We must produce good fruit and we will, if we remain in Love. Abiding in Christ. We know which is which, and who is who, by the fruit. We can be honest in our fear of God, and judge ourselves first, by our own fruit. First get the beam out of our own eye! So we won't be deceived, and find ourselves to be a tare when that day comes when we stand before Jesus-without fruit. The fruit in our life, is extremely important. Very, very, very important.

Jude 1:12 These are spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: clouds *they are* without water, carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots;

We need to know the right fruit, so we can recognise demonic fruit and then cast those evil spirits out, after we repent of their fruit and presence in our lives. The more bad fruit we resist and cast out, the more of God's peace we will have. Without the good fruit, we will be in

a-lot of trouble. But remember it is a walk with God, we are walking out our faith with Him. So that if we are not a tare, we will over time, as we are watered with The Word, and led by The Spirit, yes we will then produce good fruit. We remain connected to the Vine. So we can't be obeying impersonal law, we need to rather be obeying and be led, by The Spirit.

Tares produce no good fruit.

Galatians 5 18But if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law. 19Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are *these*; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, 20Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, 21Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told *you* in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

If we stay connected to the Vine, we will over time—at harvest, be producing—Good fruit

Galatians 5 22But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, 23Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. 24And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.

Matthew 7 15Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. 16Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? 17Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit. 18A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither *can* a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. 19Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. 20Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

21Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. 22Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? 23And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

Those terrible words that many will hear. "I never knew you". We are free to serve God in truth. We learn to deny evil spirits, that is —deny/resist bad fruit. We look at the fruit in our own life, we then recognise the demons(evil/unclean spirits) working in our lives destroying, we repent of it, acknowledge it to God, then we cast them out with the authority we have been given. Doers!!! Can God trust a man with authority in His Eternal Heavenly kingdom??? He is watching us, and it is evident, by the way we use the authority we have been given here on earth. Especially men, in regards to authority given in the family, their use of it. To whom much is given, much is expected. Don't be deceived by flesh pleasing, pride pleasing, self pleasing, socially accepted worldly standards, or traditions, or religious standards. Satan perverts those. Gods standards are much higher. It may not be always easy, but we strive for Gods standards.

John 4 23But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him. 24God *is* a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship *him* in spirit and in truth.

When we deny our self(our bodies and emotions), even our souls, through forgiveness, or fasting, or resisting sin, we come into a kind of suffering in the flesh. But this also brings suffering to the demonic kingdom because they also are being denied. Denied access to torment our lives. They feed on sin through our flesh. We have grace to escape this, never forget! That's what grace is for, it releases us from condemnation. Un-forgiveness in particular allows them to feed on negative emotions, which they enforce upon us. Un-forgiveness opens the door wide for evil spirits to enter in, and take up residence, or dwell in us. They are the tormentors and they come in when we do not, or have not, forgiven others. No matter what it is(Some things take time it is a walk). They then are able to enforce negative emotions and feelings upon us, and then also feed on those negative emotions, that un-forgiveness and envy and jealousy and selfishness, and such things, allow in. The demonic spirits have the right, if we open these

doors to them, to bring on despair and depression and self hatred and self pity, anxiety, fear and dread, anger, rage and many other torments. **They want us to stand in these things** and not give them up to God. As we forgive, **we also are** forgiven(the law of liberty). Satan knows this, so he constantly attempts to bring division and strife. **Forgiving** others, sets **ourselves** free of torment. It sets **tormented relationships free** too!!! It closes the doors to evil spirits. Forgiving is **denying self** -and can be painful to deal with, because these negative emotions and feelings can **block** the forgiveness. It can be very, very hard to forgive. So **we suffer** as we deny/resist and overcome these emotions. We may suffer in the doing of this— **battling to forgive** those that hurt us. **Even** and **especially**, to forgive ourselves!!! Our emotions are used to stop us forgiving. Our moods then **Suffer**. This is also especially true **within** families. We must remember that children watch their parents and **copy and grow up like them** very often. It's not so much what we say for them to do, but **what they actually see us do** ourselves—they will often come into our image. **They are not fooled by** words and good advice, if we don't walk in it ourselves. They watch the relationship between father and mother as well, and learn from the example and attitudes set. If we walk in **self serving** authority, abusing the authority we have as parents, in strife, selfishness, and contention, so will they learn. They will learn to be just like Satan. A crop of awful rotting fruit will be the result. The father is the chief example to the rest of the family. So we are following Jesus, who is our Head, we should do what He did. What He does. He denied Himself, took up His cross, and sacrificed himself for His family/us all. He **is** patient, and kind, and full of mercy toward us, as we **each** struggle to produce the fruit of The Spirit. So we should each also be patient, and kind, and full of mercy, toward our family too. And very forgiving! I want and need Jesus to be very forgiving with me. For all my mistakes and failures. I want mercy to be met out to me.

Mark 4:24 And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear: **with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you:** and unto you that hear shall more be given.

And others of course. Jesus displayed and still displays, His love for us all. And this **shows us what love really is**. So that we know now **how** to **follow** Him, and **what it means** in Truth. So we can **walk in** The Light.

James 1:22 But be ye **doers of the word**, and **not hearers only**, deceiving your own selves.

Be aware the flesh hates this! Let the strongholds of the mind be broken down by The Truth. Love is the **denial of self**, and is the **cutting off** of the flesh nature, and **in doing this, then**, there is a **rising** up into the spirit(whereby we have power to be **like** Jesus). In The Spirit. Because The Spirit works through **that sacrifice -that love is**. So as head of the family, it is important for **particularly** the father, to walk in love. Walking in Love can bring much **affliction** to the carnal man and much suffering, but this is good, **because out of this**, the spiritual man is rising up and getting stronger over the selfish flesh/carnal man. **Good fruit** is produced. Proving we are not a tare. Love **crucifies** the old man, **if we do not avoid** it. It is The Way. The denial of self, and the affliction, and suffering, works **to raise up our true** identity, **our** born again **spirit**. In **Doing** this, our soul draws **away from the flesh** and **into** the spirit. Jesus sacrificed Himself for us. Love is a sacrifice, try to understand this **so we cannot be fooled**—by fake love, or religion. As heads of the family, as men, and as Jesus, we sacrifice for our family, for our wife. Our **physical** family and **also** our **spiritual** family. This is God's love. Be aware that **we suffer many times** in the **doing** of these things. Not the hearing, but the **performing** of it. Love, denying yourself for the sake of others, as Jesus did—it will **cost** our old nature very much. It crucifies the old unwanted carnal man, of which we **have died** to at our baptism. We are **raised** up out of the water into Christ. Our soul is shifting dwelling place. We are **not earth dwellers**, we dwell in Heavenly places **in** Christ now. ——— **In obedience** to love.

Ephesians 2:6 And **hath** raised *us* up together, and made *us* sit together **in heavenly places in** Christ Jesus:

From the carnal man to the spiritual man. Remember our True eternal life is forever in Heaven. Invest in your spirit man. **Deny** the flesh man! Then we begin being who we were **created to be!!!** **We** were **made in the image of God** remember. If we **do** this Godly role, we will **no longer be able to relax** in doctrines of demons, or social standards. We know The Way. It is extremely important to accept and recognise the **need** to **do** this. If we **do** not, we will go on

living for **this world**, and not for Jesus kingdom. Serving this world's master, Satan. The master of earth dwellers. The master over flesh and carnal man. **By faith** we are **dwellers** in Heavenly places. It is according as we **believe**. Don't be deceived by religiosity!!! We should **walk** in The Light. Suffering for the sake of love is not easy. It is The Narrow Way though. **That's why many do not find it**, because they never come to the understanding, that it **requires** denying self, **which will bring with it**, suffering. Love will do this. **Resisting** sin will also do this.

Ephesians 3:16 That he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in **the inner man**;

Romans 8:13 For **if you live according to** the flesh, **you will die**; but if **by** the Spirit you **put to death the deeds** of the body, you will live.

1 Corinthians 9:27 But I **keep under my body**, and **bring it into subjection**: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, **I myself should be a castaway**.

James 1:4 But **let patience** have *her* perfect work, that **ye may be** perfect and entire, wanting nothing.

Love **brings affliction**, it's harder than the worlds ways. We don't like suffering nor affliction, and so Satan comes in with his religion and denominations, and offers **easier** doctrines. "Take your ease" he says. So that we need not to suffer at all. This suits the carnal man—he dangles the enticement to the fleshly nature to entice us, into ease and comfort and pleasure and pride. A very broad and comfortable way. Which is easy on **itching ears** that **want to avoid** truth. The way to destruction. Please **ask** our Lord, for a **love of** The Truth. Ask and ask and ASK! & receive.

2 Timothy 4:3 For the time will come when they will **not endure sound** doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they **heap to themselves teachers**, having **itching ears**;

"Just order your wife and family around and make them serve you, don't be like Jesus though, and serve them, or sacrifice yourself for them"—the serpent whispers—"don't be like God- be like me" **"Don't submit to your husbands authority"**. "I have just the right religious doctrine **to give you, the perfect sounding excuses** for you, to keep living for yourself and **enjoying** your earthly fleshly life"—Satan whispers.

"Ignore the fact you have eternal life, **if you sacrifice** this one to serve God".

But no, yes we need to **crucify** the carnal man, then **love** and patience, will do it's perfect work, if we **walk** in it. If we **endure** to the end! Doctrines of demons **give us** an easy life here, now, but it's ease **in** the **wrong life**, in this world and in this flesh. That will not produce the strength for the inner man or spirit to take dominion over the flesh. To cut off Satan's power, we need to deny our bodies and emotions and feelings, of all negativity, in order that we can love one another. (See above 1Corinthians13 4-7)-That's love!!! We all have different weaknesses, and God is helping us to see them, and to **overcome** them. We are **being** sanctified **as** we **walk IN** Love. This is why we should not judge one another, because we each need grace, for each of our weaknesses. We are **overcoming** them, and we hope to be over-comers. And **as we sow** grace to each other, we also, will **receive** more grace from God. So it is very important that the father, as head of the family, is **setting the right example** to the rest. Because others will **follow** this example. **Sowing good** seed. To produce good fruit.

1 Timothy 1:16 **16**Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that **in me first** Jesus Christ might **shew forth all longsuffering, for a pattern to them** which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting.

Sowing and reaping/**receiving grace within our families**. Because of the grace we each show amongst our family. Remember we also are part of God's family. How do we want God to treat us? We should treat our family that way. **THE ULTIMATE DECEIT IS TO KEEP FEEDING OUR FLESH AND ALLOWING IT TO HAVE WHAT IT WANTS. LOVE WILL CAUSE SUFFERING AND SACRIFICE, BECAUSE WE WILL NEED TO DENY OURSELF IN EVERY WAY TO WALK IN IT.** To walk in Love, we must deny our self. Again, the prime example of this should be the head of the family. Children especially sons, like to emulate or copy their father or be like him.

We as fathers, should emulate and copy our Father in Heaven, and be like Him. It is The Way. Not like Satan, but like God!!! Gods grace allows us to turn, and obey and serve God instead of the world. Or to serve God and the family, instead of ourself. Meaning we stop obeying Satan. Grace is a gift and gives us power over sin. Power over self. Grace doesn't give us power to sin, or to get away with continued wilful sin, no, it gives us power to escape sin. It gives us power over sin, by faith. Because we are not condemned by the law, we have grace to serve God now, instead of Satan(through sin). But it requires us to deny ourselves that sin. It is a gradual process, removing sin from our lives, called sanctification. Removing selfishness. And to succeed we need to abide in Jesus, or apply and believe the promises we've been given to do it.

Hebrews 10:26 For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,

It is by faith in asking God for help, and believing/applying, the promises in The Word. We can't do it on our own, we need to do this with God. So our faith is active IN God. There are promises for boldness, so we can use those promises to overcome any condemnation the demons would put upon us. So we can apply the promises to overcome our feelings and emotions, to approach God as our loving Father, and not as a God condemning us. We will not approach a God we think is condemning us, so recognise Satan. Believe constantly in the grace to be able to go to God. If we are wilfully sinning, we will-also have trouble even believing we have that grace. We need to believe that as we repent, we do have grace, and that there's no condemnation any more. Romans 8:1. God has given us grace to repent and come into His image. So there's now no condemnation to those walking in love(in Christ Jesus). Don't believe Satan. Satan hates the grace we have, which he doesn't have. Jesus died for us, He loves us. Walk in love, so we can reap good as well. Don't waste the grace, deny this flesh life in this world, and reach out for God in His grace and mercy, to be able to do these things. I am hoping fathers in particular as heads of families, will see the importance of these things. Because Satan has attempted to plant completely the opposite attitude in the way men think of this role. It can be different from nation to nation. A different tactic depending on the national standards and social rules of each nation. The father's role, is a role where we teach the family to serve and love one another, by being that same example of Jesus, to the family. Be like Jesus, it keeps things simple, and keeps foul, vain, religion out of the way. We can go to God to get help as we need, for forgiveness and ability to walk in His ways(see the prayer in psalm 119—we also can use them) We can use all the promises, and speak them, and declare them, and believe them. It is all by faith remember, not self effort. We can use Promises to approach God. Believe the gospel. And be a doer.

Ephesians 3 9And to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ: 10To the intent that now unto the principalities and powers in heavenly places might be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God, 11According to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord: 12In whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him. 13Wherefore I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which is your glory.

Hebrews 4:16 Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

Hebrews 11 1Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen. 2For by it the elders obtained a good report. 3Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.

1 Corinthians 15:56 The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law.

Sins strength comes through the law, but grace removes the laws strength. Because now we can use(speaking out loud) the promises given us, and also go to God for help and strength by faith. Condemnation is removed as we believe we have grace :) We can therefore repent. This grace draws us into relationship with God— if we do not, we automatically come under laws bondage. We are therefore, Acknowledging sin to God, because we believe we have

grace for our failures, so that in so doing, we do not attempt to fix ourselves by obeying law. He sets us free through His Power. Not by our own ability to obey a law. It is our faith and interaction with God which removes the laws strength. We now obey The Spirit, who teaches us the spirit of the law. Personally interpreted and tailored for our own life, by God Himself.

2 Corinthians 3:6 Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life.

The letter kills, but The Spirit gives life. So that, if we are not obeying The Holy Spirit, we are naturally back under the letter of the law. So for grace, we enter into the relationship. We have access to God, to help us, instead of trying to obey all the law. We simply resist and repent of sin. And grace gives access to God for our needs and ability to obey. Repentance comes first, turning around. So we have grace, not law. We have relationship, not rules. Obeying God, not tradition. Obeying The Spirit, not religion. Obeying The Spirit, not man. Then Satan is cut out. So the law was a guide, it showed us what sin is, but The Holy Spirit is now guiding us to love. Where sin is, there is not love. Our motive is to love. Our motive is not to obey the law. The law demanded what not to do, but The Spirit shows us what to do—learn to love. Two very different motives from the heart. Learning to love others is very different, to obeying rules and laws. Love engages our heart. The law hardens it.

Ephesians 4:18 being darkened in their understanding, alienated from the life of God, because of the ignorance that is in them, because of the hardening of their heart;

Philippians 2:13 For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of *his* good pleasure.

So we obey The Spirit and He teaches us to love—not to obey law and rules. He shows us where we are not walking in love. Where sin is preventing us. The Holy Spirit personally reveals sin in our lives to us now. He brings it up before our face, and shows it to us, so we can see it and repent, so be set free. A little at a time, as we can handle it. He uses His Word to do this. And he uses people too. When we repent of any sin He reveals to us, we upon repenting, have grace for it. Then we can use grace to overcome that sin. Because God helps us, as we obey Him, when we ask, and also apply the promises. It is all by faith. So you can see that condemnation is gone this way. We are therefore obeying The Holy Spirit, and not the law. We repent, and so then have grace for the sin. It means we need to learn to discern His voice and guidance and conviction, and then obey Him. Don't be led by trying to obey the law—that will separate you from God. Learn to love instead. When we fall into sin, we know we have grace. Once we repent when we see it, we acknowledge it to God, and He helps us resist and overcome. We do it in Christ. Stay under grace and allow The Spirit to help show you The Way.

Romans 13:8 Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law.

Galatians 5:18 But if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law.

Mark 1:15 And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel.

1 Peter 1:16 Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy.

Jesus paid for our sin, so that we are not condemned, He justified us. (In Christ/love)When God looks at us He sees Jesus, not the sinner. Because repentance brings us into Gods grace. John's baptism, was a baptism of repentance. He did not say believe, he said repent and believe. Repentance is changing our mind or turning around. A lifelong Turning from sin. Where sin is, there is not love. When we walk in Love, we are abiding IN Jesus. God can look upon us, as justified before Him. Jesus justified us. Satan has nothing against us as we repent of each part of our life given over to him in sin. We close his sin doors to our lives, which he uses. Every area of our life where we were obeying him, we stop obeying. Where we are obeying him, in that sin he has access to kill, steal and destroy. We have grace to repent and escape, and close the door. Door after door after door. The Spirit is helping us to see where we are obeying Satan. It is a

race to be rid of him and sin. Where sin is, there is not love. It is race with the time we have left, to become holy, as we are instructed by God and guided. Letting go, putting down, the grip this world holds over our souls. Closing the doors of sin which Satan uses to be able to torment our lives. The Holy Spirit is revealing sin and iniquity, gradually as we can bear it, the places where we are still in bondage to sin and Satan, and so torment. We are being sanctified as we walk with The Spirit. Repentance gives us the grace we need to overcome each thing. So if there's No repentance, there's No grace for it. Until we repent. So there is no place for wilful sin. We may fail multiple times, but we are still resisting (See the end of Romans 7). Each sin needs repentance as it's revealed to us by The Holy Spirit, so that we can apply grace for it. God is not mocked, we cannot avoid repentance. So grace is believed by us, but must also be applied by us, day by day, as we discover sin and then turn away from it. So, We acknowledge it all to God, because we have that grace to go to Him, and we turn from sin. In our inability and weakness, to deal with it under law, we become strong by Taking The Problem to God (see Romans 8). That's how grace works! Faith with works, go to God!

James 2:24 Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only.

If we don't take it to God, we are trying to do it ourself —and so under law and so condemnation as well. It is Jesus that has justified us, so we abide in His work. So when we fail (in our weakness) we go to God and ask for help. Then we are made strong through Him. His works, and that by faith. So we see now, how that the law has no strength over us any more. God, by our faith, in taking our sin to Him (acknowledging it to Him), empowers us then to overcome. This is power over sin. **For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace (Romans 6:14)**. Go to God (through grace), do not come under condemnation, but repent, so you then have that grace to go to Him. Really let and allow understanding of this grace, and how it works. We do not want fake grace. We need faith with works! Resisting sin, and going to God for help. If we do not go to God, we are coming under law, attempting to be righteous, or fix our sin, in our own righteousness, or our own strength. God will never allow this! It is very important to understand this. We must humble ourselves and trust Him, that we can go to Him, and admit our failures (perhaps many, many, and perhaps many times, until we have overcome). That's relationship and not law or religion. Personal communication and interaction with God through faith, in applying (knowing we can go to God without condemnation) the grace (for that relationship to work). Every or any promise, can be used and applied, to overcome any sin. We have grace for any sin, to come out from under its bondage. Through The Comforter. Do not let religion steal The Comforter from you! Jesus sacrificed His very life, so He could give us this blessing and gift. The Comforter. Our Comforter. This is The Most Blessed Gift, that Satan has tried to steal from The True Church. There are many churches where he has succeeded (the fake ones). The True Church has always survived, and still does, and The Holy Spirit leads it. And always has. He departs from any "church" that doesn't want Him as Head. He won't force you. Jesus Church has One Mind.

John 10:10 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have *it* more abundantly.

Matthew 12:33 Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by his fruit.

Fake religions don't have this gift. The gift of The Spirit. Fake church is not led by The Spirit—it's led by men. And those men are led by evil spirits (religious deceiving spirits). They may put on a good religious show, but You can tell by the fruit. But Jesus True Church is led and guided by The Holy Spirit. That's how we know The Real Church. Praise God. Remember though who receives this gift, or who it is given to. It is promised to us. That obey.

Acts 5:32 And we are his witnesses of these things; and so is also the Holy Ghost, whom God hath given to them that obey him.

Acts 1:4 And, being assembled together with *them*, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, which, *saith he*, ye have heard of me.

Of course the very first thing Satan wants to steal is Grace — Relationship with God. And the Power of the baptism of fire—The Power of The Spirit of Almighty God. So we can choose to have vain religion with no Spirit, or we can ask for this gift, and be led by God Himself (instead of law), with Power (fire), to have victory. So we repent (of sin throughout our lives) under the baptism of repentance, and we have victory (Power) through the baptism of fire (the receiving of The Spirit)—who is given to them that obey Him. The baptism of The Spirit. Don't forget to ask God for the baptism of fire and believe. Receive it simply by faith. On our own we can do nothing, nothing, and no thing. It's relationship—drawing near to God, in the grace we have.

Romans 8:8 So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God.

Hebrews 11:6 But without faith it is impossible to please *him*: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and *that* he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

Hebrews 7:19 For the law made nothing perfect, but the bringing in of a better hope *did*; by the which we draw nigh unto God.

Religiousness is useless. The Truth saves. Without faith we can't please God (Hebrews 11:6). Without The Spirit we can do nothing.

John 15:5 I am the vine, ye *are* the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing.

Romans 8 1 There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. 2 For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death.

Do not let Satan steal from you, *your*, very own relationship with The Comforter. Grace is there, so that we can go to Him with our sin and failings, so that He can help us. There is now no condemnation in Christ Jesus, if we actually believe this, we can therefore go to God with all our sin and failure. That's the gospel, repent and Also believe. Because there is now no condemnation! Lifelong repenting—learning how to love. Grace means we can now go to God, there's no separation. The veil was torn from top to bottom. If we don't have this relationship, we are under law, fallen from grace. The Promise of The Spirit is given (promised) to each of us. The veil being torn, signified that there is now no separation from God (through Jesus Christ). Through The Cross. Jesus is Risen. Do we believe in The Grace? Do we apply the grace? Do we go to God or draw near to Him, when we are failing and weak, in our inability to resist sin or obey God? That's what grace is for. We are humbled each time (that's the purpose), when we fail so many times, and need once again to draw near to God (in our complete failure). Why do we need to draw near to God? Because if we don't, we're back under law, trying to overcome in our own strength (We've thrown grace away)! Pride resists us. Don't forget to invite The Holy Spirit into your life. Ask for the baptism of fire.

Mark 15 37 And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost. 38 And the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom. 39 And when the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God.

John 1:33 And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost.

Matthew 3:11 I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire:

John 16:7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you.

Hebrews 4:1 Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left *us* of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it.

Galatians 1 6I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: 7Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

Satan steals, and perverts the gospel. He does not want you to receive your promised gift of The Holy Spirit or The Baptism of Fire! Remember the grace, so that you do not come back under law. Grace needs to be applied day by day, not just believed. Grace can only be applied after repentance of each sin or failure. Grace is applied in the going to God for help. It is always there for us, but it is applied, we are doers, as we repent. Continual faith with works—going to God for help. Believing you can, that He loves you. Acknowledge sin to God which is—relationship with The Comforter. Boldly, we can come before Him—we believe this, and we refuse to allow Satan to pervert the real gospel. We came to God at first, simply by faith. And we never stop doing this! But repent daily if needed, or there's no grace for the sin. Keep going to God!

Galatians 1 6I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: 7Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

Of course we struggle with sin, but that's the war we are in, with sin and death. That's the war we wage against the carnal nature/the flesh. If we are in agreement with the sin still, and don't repent/turn from it, we are then still in agreement with Satan, and so he will still rule over, and torment us, through that particular sin, whatever it be. So he still has access to steal and kill and destroy—where sin still reigns. But we have grace to overcome him. Repentance is completely necessary before grace can be applied for any particular sin. The law has no power over you, because you have grace, when you repent. You have grace to give you dominion over any sin(as by faith), (you go to God—that is the applying of grace) to get help in time of need. If we feel condemned we must choose not to believe that lie, we walk on toward God. We learn to trust Him and draw nigh, because we believe the gospel of grace. We can repent and use the promises(if we believe them), to defeat the sin, and the enemy. There is a battle to overcome sometimes, but we endure in the fiery trial of our faith. If we show mercy and grace, to others, particularly to our own family, we will have the boldness, and the grace, we need to approach God with confidence. Grace allows us to go to God, as we repent to get help for any sin. We have promises we can apply to approach God. By faith, go to God. Jesus sent us The Comforter! He had to go, -to send Him for us. He sacrificed His life to do this for us.

Hebrews 4:16 Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

Ephesians 3:12 In whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him.

Revelation 3:18 I counsel you to buy from Me gold refined by fire so that you may become rich, white garments so that you may be clothed and your shameful nakedness not exposed, and salve to anoint your eyes so that you may see.

2 Corinthians 3:18 But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, *even* as by the Spirit of the Lord.

Don't let religion destroy the gospel for you. It is a race, to repent and receive grace to overcome sin. To be holy as He is Holy and to come into Jesus nature and character. **Now, present tense, (BEING), TRANSFORMED** into Jesus image. To be just like Jesus down here on this Earth, in these flesh bodies. Doing all the same things He did. Jesus had The Spirit, and we have been promised that same Spirit. We can do what He did, and Jesus said greater things than these would we do! So we believe —The Truth and not religiousness. If we believe something, it makes that thing possible. If we don't believe, it is impossible. It is by faith!

{Danger! — of, changes to The Word, by false teachings(we stop believing the Power of Truth)}
{If we don't believe the Power we have in The Almighty Spirit, then we actually don't have it!}

John 14 12Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father. 13And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. 14If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do *it*.

He that believes, shall he do-*{here on earth in these earthen vessels}*
{The Promise of The Spirit for us, the gift we are given by faith, by believing}
Yes The Church still has, (Jesus Body has not changed). The Spirit of Almighty God
 We have That Spirit. That Power. (don't let religion steal The Greatest Gift on earth)

1 Corinthians 2:8 Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory.

They had no time to deceive the early church. They didn't know, nor realise this gift would be given to men. Satan was completely confused, and deceived, and outsmarted by God. They had no time, nor way of, stopping The Gospel early on. Because The Church believed. But Satan and his evil dark kingdom has now had two thousand years to sow lies and deceit, false doctrine and vain religion. And through this, steal our ability to even believe for what we have been freely given by God. (Ephesians has a nice description). Please think upon this—If we don't believe what we have been given, we can no longer have true faith for it, to be made manifest, or made reality for us. All we can have is a fake "speak it out" and "declare it" vain carnally minded faith. But we don't actually believe in our hearts the True Gospel. We've lost our first love! We've lost the grace, the relationship with The Comforter. And The Power that comes with God being in us, and with us, and working for us.

The flesh profits nothing

If there is no Spirit of God present, all our works are absolutely vain and useless, and powerless. Do we believe the Power of God is not available to us today?—this is an enticement to our flesh. So that we can be lazy, and not have need to believe in, or exercise true faith. So in this, we discard The Truth, for a lie. So we can avoid God and strive in our own strength. Then we have an easy excuse to avoid the need for genuine faith. So we are enticed to have fake, pretend, counterfeit faith which does nothing. All our striving and works are then vain(which are works of the law). This actually leads us away from God. It removes all grace, and relationship. And I believe such a congregation will eventually, have its candle removed.

If there is no repentance! But we can repent, once we realise. Gods mercy endures forever.

But God's mercy still does require repentance, once we realise. Otherwise grace is gone.

Because it then becomes wilful sin.

Romans 3:28 Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

1 Corinthians 4:20 For the kingdom of God *is* not in word, but in power.

1 Corinthians 2:4 And my speech and my preaching was not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power:

It matters not how many good works of the flesh we do. If it is not done by faith in obedience to The Holy Spirit, or through The Spirit, it is vain. Wood, hay and stubble. There is a cost to our flesh(self) to walk in faith. If we refuse to pay the price, we can be bribed and enticed to easy fake faith doctrine. We came to God by faith. We must continue in faith. Our first love was our faith in the Gospel of Jesus Christ. The cornerstone of The Church. The foundation, Upon which we are able to receive The Spirit. And walk in His Power.

Psalms 11:3 If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?

Revelation 2 1Unto the angel of the church of Ephesus write; These things saith he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;

2I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:

3And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake **hast laboured**, and hast not **fainted**. 4Nevertheless I have *somewhat* against thee, because **thou hast left thy first love**. 5**Remember** therefore from whence thou art fallen, and **repent**, and do the **first** works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and **will remove thy candlestick** out of his place, **except** thou **repent**. 6But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of the Nicolaitans, which I also hate. 7**He that hath an ear**, let him hear **what the Spirit saith** unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree **of life**, which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

The first **gift** that Satan **needs** to **steal** from us, is the Gift of The Holy Spirit.

The deeds of the Nicolaitans, the deeds of religious self works. But if we each once again **believe** we **have** this gift of The Spirit, we will once again **be able** to **walk** in that Power which Peter, and John, and Paul, and Barnabas, and **many** others have since also walked in. Satan has effectively **stolen the churches very faith** in this **fact**. It is all given to us by The Word. It is **still** given to us, **if we believe** it is! **The promises are there** as a gift for us to **receive and believe and apply** by genuinely believing and asking. We cannot preach, nor accept new doctrine, outside of what The Word says. The Church of Jesus Christ **has been** given The Spirit. Jesus sent Him, Jesus called Him The Comforter. In all our trial and tribulation, we actually very, yes very much, need a Comforter. If we **truly begin** to deny self, yes, we will then **need** a Comforter. For all the trials we face. No faith? No Spirit? **then of course** there is No Power!

—:All we need do is repent, believe the **actual** truth, and then ask and invite The Holy Spirit in.

—:Then actually **believe** we **have** His Power. Work out our faith! Note:He works **through** love.

John 14 15If ye love me, keep my commandments.

16And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever; 17**Even** the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he **dwelleth with** you, and **shall be in you**.

18I will not leave you **comfortless**: **I will** come to you.

Be prepared with The Truth, it comes **with** persecutions, but it **also** comes with The Comforter. Not always physical persecutions, but many times spiritual persecutions. Or even a persecution of being ignored, despised, or separated from the world, and people that are still worldly(**worldly Christians** included). Worldly Christians can be the most frustrating of all. We have to still walk in love, and patience, and kindness, and **endurance** with **long-suffering**. Hoping they will come to the knowledge of The Truth. If we understand this, it helps us to know that the fiery trials are very normal, and through them, our faith is **tried** by fire. **Our love is tried** by fire. Take careful note, that you be not deceived though. The **transformation happens in** these **earthen** vessels. In Heaven we will have glorified bodies. New bodies. But **the(very necessary)transformation** itself, takes place in these earthen bodies. It all happens now. Come out of fake religion! **Be** transformed. Do it whilst you have the opportunity still.

Romans 12:2 And be **not conformed to this** world: but be **ye transformed by** the **renewing** of your mind, that ye may **prove** what is **that good**, and **acceptable**, and **perfect**, will of God.

2 Corinthians 4 7But we **have** this treasure in **earthen** vessels, that the excellency **of** the **power** may be **of** God, and **not of us**. 8**We are troubled** on every side, yet not distressed; we are **perplexed**, but not in despair; 9**Persecuted**, but not forsaken; **cast down**, but not destroyed; 10**Always** bearing about **in the body** the dying of the Lord Jesus, that the life also of Jesus might be **made manifest in our** body. 11For we which live are always delivered unto death for Jesus' sake, **that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our mortal flesh**. 12So then death worketh in us, but life in you.

IN OUR MORTAL FLESH !!!!!!!

1 Peter 1 7That the trial of your **faith**, being much more **precious** than of gold that perisheth, though it be **tried** with **fire**, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of

Jesus Christ: **8**Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see *him* not, **yet believing**, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory: **9**Receiving the end of your **faith**, even the **salvation** of your souls.

Hebrews 10:38 Now the just shall live by faith: but **if any man draw back**, my soul shall have **no pleasure in him**.

Psalms 111:10 The **fear of** the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that **do his commandments**: his praise endureth for ever.

Ezekiel 18 **26**When a righteous *man* **turneth away** from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and dieth in them; for his iniquity that he hath done shall he die. **27**Again, when the wicked *man* turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, **he shall save his soul alive**. **28**Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not die. **29**Yet saith the house of Israel, The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of Israel, are not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal?

30Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, **every one according to his ways**, saith the Lord GOD. **Repent, and turn yourselves** from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin. **31**Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed; and **make** you a **new heart** and a **new spirit**: for why will ye die, O house of Israel? **32**For I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord GOD: wherefore **turn yourselves, and live ye**.

Acts 11:18 When they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, Then hath God also to the Gentiles **granted repentance unto** life.

The ability to repent is a **gift** from God and is granted to us. We should **thank** God. It is a daily and lifelong walk **with** God. We have grace to repent daily, and go to God for help. Do not fall for the perverted trap of Satan and wait for this to happen later, **after** this flesh life. That's a very big fat, enticingly easy, perverted delusion and deception, for the disobedient. We should obey love. It is simple to **begin** to obey. Beginning with (1 Corinthians 13:4-7) and **continuing** from there. We are doing this NOW, NOW, NOW! **Grace** comes through **repentance**, never forget!

1 Thessalonians 2 **9**Even *him*, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and **lying** wonders, **10**And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they **received not the love of the** truth, **that they might be saved**. **11**And for this cause **God shall send** them strong **delusion**, that they should believe a lie: **12**That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but **had pleasure in** unrighteousness.

Do **NOT** let vain religion steal your eternal life. Remember we must be in relationship with The Holy Spirit, and we have that help, by **asking** for help, and by believing and **applying** the promises in The Word. GRACE TO **DO** THIS! **Invite** The Holy Spirit to come in, **ask** for the **baptism of The Spirit**. **Ask** God! Just believing is not relationship, **ask!**-and believe to receive. Apply the grace. It is a **different** baptism, to the baptism of repentance, of John, of water.

Matthew 3:11 I indeed baptize you **with water unto repentance**: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: **he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire**:

So we now have God **in** us and **helping** us and His Almighty Power comes with Him. That's **by** grace and faith together. Receive The Spirit. Don't walk on in dead religion. Imagine how pointless church without The Spirit is. Awful, awful, vain, pointless, perverted religion, is deceitful temptation of The Devil. It has a different spirit(**many** different spirits). The spirit of antichrist! Who is in us? Christ or antichrist? Do we confess that Christ is in us? Do we confess we have Almighty God **in** us? Do we confess the Power of God is in our flesh bodies? Or is the spirit that is in us, powerless? Do we **deny our Lord** that bought us? Again, has Jesus Christ come in our flesh? If we do not have The Spirit of Christ— we are under law. If we are not **doing** this **with** God, we are naturally **back under** the law.

Romans 8:2 For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death.

Philippians 1:19 For I know that this shall turn to my salvation through your prayer, and the supply of the Spirit of Jesus Christ,

Romans 8:9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

If we do not believe we can do what Jesus did, we are not confessing we have The Same Spirit.
It follows then we are believing we have a different powerless spirit instead.
That is to deny Jesus.

The way we live and walk **confesses** this(not just words of fake-ness)

If we actually believe we have The Spirit, then it follows we believe also we have the Power of that Same Spirit. God Almighty has not suddenly lost His power! It is one thing to “say” and “declare” or “proclaim” we have The Spirit—it’s another entirely to believe it and so walk with Him in Power. If we don’t believe this, we can’t possibly have it. That’s the danger of watered down fake gospel. It’s fruit is a fake “jesus”(antichrist spirit). Having THE Spirit MEANS we have The Power. Remember, if we believe we have THE Power, only then can our faith be genuine faith(not fake faith anymore). We should not receive “another” spirit by listening to false doctrine. Do we confess that Christ has come in our flesh? That The Power is in us. That He is in us. That He works through us. Now, in earthen vessels!!! The deception is deceptively subtle, but deadly.

Our life confesses Christ in us, because we can do what He did(not just vain words of fake-ness).
Are we confessing with our walk that we have The Power of God in us?

1 John 1 2Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: 3And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that *spirit* of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world. 4Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world.

2 John 1 For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist.

--Many preachers, do not confess that The Power of God is for today.
--Many do not confess Christ has come in our flesh.
--Many deny The Spirit of God. They lead in their own wisdom(from below).
This is anti-Christ

Genesis 3:1 Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

“Do you really have the power of God in you Adam? Hath God given you that? Hath God said that? Hath God really given you His Spirit to trample me under your feet? Are you really seated in Heavenly places way above me? Do you really have exceeding Greatness of Power”?

Yes! Satan , yes, yes! Yes Satan! Gods Word says that!!! :) And His Word does not change!
Yes Satan God says it very clearly :) Get behind me!

Psalms 119:89 LAMED. For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven.

Matthew 24:35 Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

Ephesians 1 12That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ. 13In whom ye also *trusted*, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that Holy Spirit of promise, 14Which is the

earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.

15Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and love unto all the saints, **16**Cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers; **17**That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may **give unto you** the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him: **18**The eyes of **your understanding being enlightened**; that ye may **know** what is the hope of his calling, and **what the riches** of the glory of his inheritance **in** the saints, **19**And what **is the exceeding greatness of his power** **to us-ward** **who believe**, **according to** the **working of his** mighty power, **20**Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set **him** at his own right hand in the heavenly **places**, **21****Far above** all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, **not only in this world**, but **also** in that which is to come: **22**And hath put **all things under his feet**, and gave him **to be** the head over all **things** to the church, **23**Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all.

Through **our** mouths, The Spirit of God **speaks!**— it will **accomplish and prosper** in **His** purpose!
They never would have Crucified Jesus, **had they known** what they were doing!
(1 Corinthians 12) We are Jesus Body, **members** of His body, and so we are **also** Jesus mouth.

Isaiah 55:11 So shall my word be that goeth forth **out of my mouth**: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall **accomplish that which I** please, and it shall prosper **in the thing** whereto I sent it.

John 14:11 Believe me that I **am** in the Father, and **the Father in me**: or else believe me for the very works' sake.

1 John 4:2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ **is** **come in the flesh** is of God:

2 John 1:7 For **many** deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ **is** come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and **an antichrist**.

1 John 2:22 Who is a liar but **he that denieth that Jesus is** the Christ? He is **antichrist**, that denieth the Father and the Son.

1 John 4:3 And **every** spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ **is come** in the flesh is not of God: and this is that **spirit** of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.

John 8 **23**And he said unto them, Ye are **from beneath**: I am from above: ye are **of this** world; I am not of this world. **24**I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for **if ye believe not** that I am **he**, ye shall die in your sins.

Isaiah 11:2 And **the spirit of** the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;

We must believe Christ **is** in us. He **has** yes, already **has** come in our flesh. We **have** yes we **have** The Spirit of Truth. The Spirit of God is all Powerful! We have **that** Spirit in us! Do we believe this??? **Are we** truly **born** from above? Christ **is** come in our flesh(with Power)

Romans 8:9 However, **you are not** in the flesh but in the Spirit, **if indeed** the Spirit of God **dwells** in **you**. But if **anyone** does **not have** the Spirit of Christ, **he does not belong** to Him. (NASB)

We must make sure! We must make sure! That we believe **The** Gospel! Do not be deceived by a fake, easy, **antichrist** gospel.

Romans 8:11 But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead **dwells in** you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your **mortal bodies** by his **Spirit that dwelleth in you**.

1 John 4:13 Hereby know we that **we dwell** in him, **and** **he** in us, because he hath **given** **us** of **his** Spirit.

1 John 2:5 But whoso keepeth his word, in him verily is **the love** of God **perfected**: *hereby know we* that we are **in** him.

1 Thessalonians 1:5 For our gospel came **not** unto you in **word only**, but **also** in **power**, and **in the Holy Ghost**, and in much assurance; as ye know what manner of men we were among you for your sake.

I pray Father, no-one is deceived by a "gospel" that makes things easy for this flesh life at the expense of The Truth. Faith **brings Your Holy Spirit into our life** to lead us, and you have Exceedingly Great Power, and so I pray everyone receives this Truth in their heart. I pray every soul will live for your Heavenly kingdom(**now** our kingdom too), and will let this temporary world die to them. We confess Christ is in us, that we **have** your Spirit and so your power. I pray Father for the **revelation**, that we **are entering(now down here)** into your Heaven, yes even now, **by** our faith, and **by** your Power, and **by** Your Spirit. In **as many of your promises** that we are able to **enter into**. Help us enter God. In Jesus name I pray, and also praise and thank you. Amen.

We need The Spirit in our life. We need the anointing(the oil) of The Spirit(in our lamps). And The Anointing works through Love. We are Gods vessels, and we need oil.

Matthew 25 **1**Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom. **2**And five of them were wise, and five *were* foolish. **3**They that *were* foolish took their lamps, and took **no oil** with them: **4**But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps. **5**While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept. **6**And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him. **7**Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps. **8**And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for **our lamps are gone out**. **9**But the wise answered, saying, *Not* so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves. **10**And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and **the door was shut**. **11**Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, **Lord, Lord**, open to us. **12**But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, **I know you not**. **13**Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

1 John 2:17 And the world **passeth away**, and the lust thereof: but he that **doeth** the will of God abideth for ever.

John 15:5 I am the vine, ye *are* the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for **without me** ye can do **nothing**.

We are learning to hear The Holy Spirit and obey Him. As we do, the anointing and power of The Spirit can **flow through** us. So this all takes faith, for any of this to work, and our walk involves **learning how to hear** and obey The Spirit. Therefore we need to learn patience too, so **despite** what we see or feel, we still hang on to our faith. **Our faith is the substance** of what we hope for. So **despite** what we see or feel, we hang on to the promises, and **abide** in them, until we overcome. **Applying The Promises with** The Power of The Spirit to back them and empower them. We learn to **rest in them** until we see the promise manifest(come to pass). It is not always instant, so we **stand in** our faith **until** it manifests. When we are resting(in the promises), we are no longer worrying about it. We have faith in the promise that it's true(resting), despite what is seen. Then **the spiritual rules over** the physical, by our faith. Our faith brings into being, what we believe. We learn to **trust** God, and the promises, and then **rest** with **patience(and perhaps longsuffering)** **until** our faith overcomes. No more worry. Rest. Trusting. Believing. So it requires **trusting** God as well. This brings glory to God. The fact that we **believe** God **despite** all the things that attempt to pull us away from our trust in God, this brings glory to Him. The whole world may hate us, yet we still **remain true to our** God, and believe Him and trust Him. **Many** fiery trials, even **severe** and **intense** trials, will **test** our faith! Expect them, let them bring forth that gold refined in the **furnace of affliction**. **It's not what we can do in the flesh**, but our ability to

rest in the promises, and trust and believe them, and trust God and His Word. Amongst great testing. Love tests us very greatly, yes every part of our carnal nature is challenged. We must overcome that nature you see. We do it through the tests, not by avoiding the tests. Love, walking in it, obeying it, causes the tests to come. This is faith, but, if we want to avoid this battle for faith, we can run off, and find some form of vain religion to give us a fake faith. Comforting to the carnal flesh man, but fake, and that road is nice and easy and very, very broad, and false, and deceitful, and comforting for the present life. It's the broad way that the many take. But it does not bring eternal life. Without faith it is impossible to please God. So we learn to abide in the vine and rest and trust—against all the lies of this world and false doctrines. Our True World is Jesus, and we can know it, through The Word. It requires faith to believe The Word above what we see, hear, and feel and whatsoever we have been taught by the world(Satan). That's faith! We must overcome religion. Our true challenge is to believe Gods Word—DO NOT AVOID FAITH! Ceasing from worry and doubt. Trusting. Resting. Faith in God. Once we believe these things, we can begin walking toward them. And God will certainly help.

Hebrews 4:10 For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God *did* from his.

There is no condemnation now, in Christ(in relationship) if we are being individually led, and are obeying The Holy Spirit. Not the law, or men, but led by The Spirit. Remember, led by The Spirit, not the law or tradition. Learning to love, not learning to obey the law. Obeying The Comforter, not obeying rules. Sins strength comes through the law. So if we believe we have grace, sin loses its strength to reign over us. Why? Because we are not trying to obey laws and rules. We are obeying The Holy Spirit who leads and guides us into all truth. Because as we obey The Spirit, He empowers us to be able. Not able to obey rules and laws, but able to walk in Love. We must see that the relationship with The Spirit is what removes the laws strength. The law condemns us, if we come under its heavy yoke(Matthew 11:28-30) We have grace(come unto me). Go to God:that's grace. No condemnation means we can approach God.

Without the relationship, we are automatically brought back under the law, whether we like it, know it, or believe it. Therefore: we believe we have grace to approach God in our weaknesses.

1 John 2:27 But the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing teacheth you of all things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in him.

John 16:13 Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.

1 John 5:6 This is he that came by water and blood, *even* Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth.

The Spirit can interpret The Word's application, for our very own personal situations and lives. In each and every circumstance in our lives and relationships, The Holy Spirit can judge in righteousness, and guide us, and help us, we just need to learn, to hear and obey Him. Not the law. But The Spirit! That requires faith, to do. Please understand how this is of faith—but the law is not. Grace means we acknowledge sin to God personally. We don't just try to obey a law better. We believe God is there, and is listening! And helping us.

Galatians 3:12 And the law is not of faith: but, The man that doeth them shall live in them.

As we come to understand the gift of The Comforter, that Jesus has given us, we can also understand that our walk is now with God —instead of traditions, or any other form of self-righteousness. We are now, we are being guided into righteousness by God Himself. As we are being sanctified, we are also considered(made) righteous. (by our faith). Jesus is our righteousness. So our faith makes us righteous in Gods eyes, but our walk with God manifests that righteousness more and more. More and more, we are becoming like our Lord Jesus, yes we are being transformed as we walk with The Comforter. So we are righteous by faith, and then our walk in Love brings the fruit of that same faith into our lives. Once we understand this,

we can recognise vain religion too. When we obey love-(1 Corinthians 13:4-7), God is then able to help us, and He guides us through this, through our obedience(in love). He works through this kind of love(not the emotional kind). This kind is the denying self kind. This kind of love will crucify our self nature. That's what God wants to do—so it will not be nice to the self nature. Be very aware of this. It is not pleasant to the flesh, or feelings and emotions. So don't be led away because of the emotional upheaval of denying yourself. God's Love crucifies the old man—once we know what God is doing in us, we can co-operate much easier. Even though it may still be difficult to obey. Yes the carnal nature will want to rebel, so we should expect this war with our old nature. We now understand, we are being transformed into a new nature—that of Jesus. Or we may mis-understand the trials and tribulation which will certainly come upon us. People around us will constantly test our love. It's a battle to stand sometimes and keep showing that love of God. So our motive is to love and be able to stand in it, without being dragged out of it by the trials. Our motive is to obey(learn to) love, not come under the law. So we become more and more perfect at walking in Love(in Jesus). As we do this, we are naturally fulfilling the law more and more—without actually coming under the law. We are approaching things in a different way. Through our knowledge of Jesus and of Love. We are striving to love others.

Hebrews 10:1 For the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect.

The law couldn't make us perfect but Love(Jesus) can. We have power to escape sin and law, by obeying The Holy Spirit instead of law or tradition. The Holy Spirit will lead us out of all sin, as we learn and as we can bear. It takes genuine faith to actually hear firstly, then trust, then to obey The Holy Spirit. It takes a lot of humility or humbleness to keep going to God for help in every failure and need. And it takes a lot of patience many times for things to manifest, or for the victory to come, in each battle. It takes a lot of enduring to not become faint or weary in all of this warfare of standing firm in love(1Corinthians 13:4-7)—these things ARE a denial of yourself. They will allow God TO PUT YOU ON YOUR VERY OWN SPIRITUAL CROSS(exactly where you need to be)—to crucify the self nature. This all is happening as the people around us help in this crucifixion, testing our love to the very limit. Fiery trials. We should not be surprised. God uses the people in our lives(husband, wife, sons, daughters, mothers, fathers, friends, and relatives, and strangers to do this wonderful work. To crucify the old nature. Our task is to learn to stand in love despite these attacks or testings, depending which point of view you wish to use. So as we forgive people that are crucifying us, we are conquering through Love, and trampling all over Satan's kingdom. So we are learning how to stand. In love. It's all about love.

Ephesians 6 **12**For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. **13**Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. **14**Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness; **15**And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace; **16**Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. **17**And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

1 Peter 4:12 Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you:

The fiery darts of the enemy come in many forms. Through people, through accusations, rejections, many kinds of persecutions, even through our own words that we speak over ourself in foolishness. Negative things. We learn to not take offence or become fearful, or anxious or depressed, or feel rejected. Love casts out all fear. We learn to stand in love. This all requires us to learn to trust God and it will certainly require faith and help from The Comforter. We are learning to stand in love remember —not learning to obey the law. We are learning to hear and obey The Spirit, and not the law. And in all of this we must remember that our fight is not with flesh and blood, but with spiritual wickedness, and powers, and principalities. The battle is to put the self down, and raise up Christ in us. We are doing this, day by day. Working out our salvation, from glory to glory. More and more, we want the glory of Jesus to appear(in us). He is

our life. The old man is considered dead. Jesus is with us, as He forms in us here on Earth, we appear with Him in glory(His glory-now). More and more.

It is happening. Presently and now, in these earthen vessels.

Colossians 3 1If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. 2Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. 3For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. 4When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory.

Colossians 1 26Even the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints: 27To whom God would make known what *is* the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory: 28Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus:

Consider later(after this earthly life of flesh), we will be in Heaven. We will not need to seek things that are above, because we will be there. We are seeking now, to manifest these things now, down here in this world, by faith.

It takes no faith to attempt to obey rules and laws and traditions. Those things just take our own effort to obey them. That's self-righteousness. Do not be drawn into fake faith. Jesus is teaching us to love(so much harder than obeying law and tradition). Sin is not love, any sin is a place where love does not exist in our life. We are not condemned for not being able to fully love, as Jesus loves. We are learning though, and our Abba Father is teaching us. To love. Where sin is, there is not love. God is teaching us to love. The motive has changed dramatically. From law to love. Therefore—Remember, acknowledge sin to God, to avoid coming under law and condemnation. Grace gives us the ability to acknowledge sin to God and He is then just and righteous to forgive us. Do we actually believe this? If we do believe, then we can do this also! Praise God for grace!!! If we don't do this we are ignoring God's Grace. Jesus paid for our redemption and for the forgiveness of our sin. So to avoid law we confess all things to God. Relationship not law. It shows we actually do believe we have Gods grace.

1 John 1:9 If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us *our* sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

Psalm 32:5 I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the LORD; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah.

As we learn to love, we find our self under affliction, because love(self-less love) does that. It brings affliction to our soul. To our emotions, feelings and perhaps to our mind, through the thoughts of demonic spirits tempting us, to tempt us away or out from love(from 1 Corinthians 13:4-7). Out of Jesus. All the promises are in Jesus. Try to understand, the blessings are in Jesus Christ, which is in love. Standing firm in love. That's our safety in Christ. Of course standing in love brings affliction. Affliction brings us to weakness and weakness brings us to God. With none of our works involved in the victory. God moves and helps best, when we are brought to weakness and then turn to Him in our distress. It removes all pride. It removes Satan. (See psalm 107).

Love will bring us to weakness, flesh cannot obey, we need God. Grace gives us access to God.

Hosea 5:15 I will go *and* return to my place, till they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: in their affliction they will seek me early.

There is forgiveness in God, to the degree we forgive others. Use the grace, forgive others, especially including yourself as well, from the heart. We must forgive ourself. So give grace to others, especially family. Because they also need to forgive themselves, and it's harder for them, if we are still holding grudges against them. It's harder for us if they are holding grudges. But even so, we can choose to hold no offence, regardless. Therein, in the grace we ourself give to others, we will find grace from God ourself. So then our family is receiving grace, and we ourself are receiving grace(at least from God), and Satan misses out completely. Satan is cut off

by our **fellowship** in Gods grace. God gave the man(husband), the authority over the family. Of course we as men, are supposed and expected to lead the family **with grace** and love, that's quite obvious, plain and simple, in The Word(just read), **until** religion perverts everything. **Satan wants** the man, the head of the family, to be a terrible example to the rest of the family, so that the whole family will end up being just like Satan. He wants husbands and fathers to put the family under the law, or religious rules, or traditions expectations. Satan **uses** religion and traditions, to do this. We can **outgrow** religion **as** we learn. If Satan can **deceive us into neither showing nor giving grace, especially** to our own family, **THEN** he IS **ABLE** to **steal** all the grace God has provided for us to receive. We will have **No** faith to receive any grace from God—if we give none. We cannot have grace whilst we put our own families under law. It's a terrible, dreadful deception, to be **enticed and tempted** into. If we give no grace—**Our faith will be stolen** and any grace you may think, or **proclaim** to have, — will be **fake** grace.

1 John 1:7 But if we **walk** in the light, as he is in the light, we have **fellowship** one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son **cleanseth us from all sin.**

By the way we treat others, in love, God will be able(according to His Word) treat us. So know and understand this—Our faith will be confident through our love and grace toward others. Particularly family. Simply put, we can't fool God. Yes **love is much more difficult** for the fallen nature. But, Love is unavoidable if we "**claim**" to be **IN** Christ.

In Christ means in Love.

If we **avoid love, we avoid Jesus.**

In Love means **walking** in love.

Meaning we **avoid** Eternal Life. God is Love.

So we **avoid vain religious excuses(Satan's excuses)** which encourage us to dominate, and manipulate, and control, our wife and family and others. It is **easy** to follow the broad way to destruction. Love requires **much more** of us. That's why **we are all naturally drawn, (naturally in the flesh) drawn to religions rules.** It makes **ways that we like.** But they are **not** The Way.

Titus 1:16 **16**They **profess** that they know God; but in works they deny *him*, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work **reprobate.**

Satan's first priority is to have contention and **abuse of authority** in the family. If Satan can drag the **father especially**, into serving his **own interests** instead of that of the family, serving **himself/instead of denying himself for the others,** Satan can then gain easier access to the rest of the family. The father is a protector or covering for the family against evil, and against evil doctrine and deceit. Like a covering for the whole family, **if** he is walking like Jesus our Lord. Meaning- showing great love and patience and grace etc. We are obeying **what we know** to obey, **so that** we can **discern** The Holy Spirit's guidance and leading. That is Gods Grace. So it's **relationship**, not law. So religion loses its power to influence us, and drag us **away** from love. Religion then loses its power to put us under law and tradition. We must learn to love therefore, because that's exactly what The Spirit is teaching us. **That's how we hear Him**, by knowing and acknowledging and then walking in, what God calls love(1 Corinthians 13:4-7). **Doing** this is like a wall of protection against religious rubbish. Repentance(don't forget this) and obedience to God for **known** sin. We have **The Spirit of The Word** now, and are therefore not under the **letter** of the law. God interprets the law for us **personally.** All this comes through the denial of self and loving others, which will **cause** suffering to the carnal flesh body. In order to crucify it—we need this, and can even **learn to** want this! It hurts, but it's The Way. But **in this**, the inner man is now growing up, and **our spirit is maturing.** Our soul is learning to abide in spirit. Maturing in Jesus. Jesus forming in us. Our **true identity** is now growing up in love, **in** Love(Jesus). And in and **with** The Spirit.

Ephesians 4:22 that ye **put away**, as concerning your **former manner of life,** **the old man,** that waxeth **corrupt** after the lusts of **deceit;**

This is The **True** Gospel, and **not** the **easy** fake one. Beware easy fake things. Therefore, **avoid** religiosity. In so doing we can **avoid** Satan. Crucify the carnal man, it is **considered** dead through baptism, and we are **considered risen** with Christ, therefore(the old man is now a fake identity-(it's flesh, not spirit). Deny it!!! Attempting to obey 1 Corinthians 13:4-7, will

do this work. In all our failures we are **brought to weakness** and so must cry out to God **in our distress (psalm 107)**. This brings us into **relationship** with God. We have **grace** for this! The flesh profits nothing and will pass away. Bring your soul, your (mind, will, and emotions), into the truth, and into your spirit's dominion and authority, in Christ. Love will bring suffering. Expect it, so that it will **not surprise** you. Cause the flesh to suffer, for the spirit—the inner man, to be able to rise up out of the dung, of the old selfish life (the one **dwelling** in Satan's kingdom). The old man is **suffering** and **being** put to death & crucified, but our **true** identity, our **eternal** one, is **maturing** and **growing** up. **BEING CREATED! in** Love. Eternal.

2 Corinthians 5:17 Therefore if any man **be in** Christ, *he is* a **new** creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

Jesus in us, **is (right now)** The Glory. We become pillars of Gods Kingdom, as we come into Jesus image and glory, living for Gods kingdom. Not for ourself, and **not living for this** world or this earthly life. It's dead to us, we have a **far better** hope. Crucify this life, for the eternal life. The eternal one is who **we are**—for eternity. It's the pillars **of the earth**, that are the Lords. You see, its **whilst** we are still here. Out of the dust (the flesh), the dung, **into the spirit** (the new creature), **into** Gods kingdom.

1 Samuel 2:8 He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, *and lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill*, to set *them* among princes, and to make them *inherit* the *throne* of glory: **for the pillars of the earth** are the LORD'S, and he hath set the world upon them.

Psalms 107:41 Yet setteth he the poor on high from affliction, and **maketh him families like a flock**.

1 Corinthians 15 **31** I protest by your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, **I die daily**. **32** If after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not? let us eat and drink; for to morrow we die. **33 Be not deceived**: evil communications corrupt good manners. **34 Awake to righteousness, and sin not**; for some have not the **knowledge** of God: I speak *this* to your shame.

2 Corinthians 3:6 Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; **not** of the letter, but of the spirit: for **the letter killeth**, but **the spirit giveth life**.

1 Corinthians 15:56 The sting of death *is* sin; and **the strength of sin is the law**.

Galatians 5:18 But **if** ye be **led** of the Spirit, ye are not under the law.

1 Corinthians 15 **53** For this corruptible must **put on** incorruption, and this mortal **must** put on immortality. **54 So when** this corruptible shall have **put on** incorruption, and this mortal **shall have put on** immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. **55** O death, where *is* thy sting? O grave, where *is* thy victory? **56** The sting of death **is sin**; and **the strength** of sin *is* the **law**. **57** But thanks *be* to God, which **giveth us the victory** through our Lord Jesus Christ. **58** Therefore, my beloved brethren, **be ye steadfast**, unmoveable, always **abounding in the work of** the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that **your labour is not in vain** in the Lord.

Revelation 21:7 He **that overcometh** shall **inherit all things**; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

Fathers, we are Gods sons. Look what God wants for each of us! A massive **inheritance** (our heavenly Father **owns the Universe**). We should be a father **like** Him. That's our goal! It keeps everything very simple for us. It makes things straight and plain. It cuts away foul religion, and the falsity of the worlds ways. Fake love should have no place! **We should not** hold on to fake faith, and wait until we **pass from this** earth. The battle is **here** and **now** on Earth, we are **fighting** for our souls **now**, to **overcome** sin, and to **learn** to love, in **this** earthly life. If we win this warfare, so do our families win in this. Satan cannot stand love, he flees from it. We are **doing** this now, yes now, yes **now!** We must **learn** love, **whilst** our soul is in this flesh

body. We have The Comforter, and that's why, to teach us this. We must realise, that this **MUST** be done in **this** flesh life, which we have been given. Will our soul **choose** to **continue** to serve our self? Satan, and this world? Is that the desire of our heart? Is **self** our god? Or is God our desire! Will we repent? or Will we not? We have been given a **will** to make these **choices**. We must **choose** who to obey. The flesh will want to obey the world/Satan/evil spirits/fake gods/demons/selfishness/sin. The flesh will want to obey self. We Deny the flesh.

Micah 4:5 For all people will walk every one in the name of his god, and **we** will walk in the name of the LORD **our** God for ever and ever.

Joshua 24:15 And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, **choose** you this day **whom** ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that *were* on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, **we will serve** the LORD.

Will we abuse Gods grace, or take the chance we have, to escape the world, and Satan, and sin. We are spirit, born again **now**. Let the flesh which has driven us so poorly in the past, die to sin. And learn **how to** walk in love. Will we abuse the authority we've been given as head of the family, or **will we be an example of Jesus**, on how to **use** authority **wisely**. To **love** our family, we **Deny** Our Self, the world, and sin. We **connect** with God. He **Loves through** us. It is The Way. There are many fake ways, beware of them all !!!!!!! Grace **causes** relationship.

Hebrews 10 **26**For **if we sin wilfully** after that we have **received the knowledge** of the truth, there remaineth **no more** sacrifice for sins, **27**But **a certain fearful** looking for of **judgment** and **fiery** indignation, which **shall devour** the adversaries.

Salvation is ours **by faith** in Jesus, but we are fighting to **take** dominion over sin and also Satan's kingdom. Doing the works of Jesus, or more accurately, allowing The Holy Spirit to **continue** the works of Jesus through us. Coming more and more into Jesus nature and character. **Applying** the authority given us (we have power, The Holy Spirit in us), to **advance Gods kingdom**, and tread down Satan's kingdom. Jesus gave us power to do this, and Jesus instructed **His disciples to teach us**, all nations, to observe **all** that He taught them. So **all** the things the apostles did, they were to teach **us** also. Nothing has been taken away or passed away. Religion has **stolen** very, very, very, very, **very** much—but **only from those who believe those lies**. If you **refuse** to believe those lies, **then** it has not been stolen. **Because you believe**, you **have** what was, **is**, promised. You have the faith to receive. God and Jesus did not, and have not, changed **anything**. **If we refuse to believe** that the things Jesus taught and preached have passed away, **then** they haven't passed away, and so **THEN** we **still have** the **same** power the **disciples and apostles of Jesus** had. To do the same things they did. We have The **Same** Spirit!!! The **Body** of Jesus is AWESOME!!! It's even more awesome now, in works.

John 14:12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do **shall he do also**; and **greater works than these shall** he do; because I go unto my Father.

Haggai 2:9 The glory of this **latter house shall be greater than of the former**, saith the LORD of hosts: and in this place will I give peace, saith the LORD of hosts.

The same things the early church did, we can do **now**. As we believe! DON'T let Satan steal anything, from what we **need to be believing**!!! We still have The Spirit of God Almighty **in** us. The Power of Almighty God **in** us. The **True Church believes** exactly what The Word of God says. Because it is unchanging. "Come out of her my people," God says. Come out of the powerless religious harlot! The thief of all God's blessings. Believe. **Enter** into The Truth. Only **Then can** we **walk** in it.

Deuteronomy 29:12 That thou shouldest **enter** into covenant with the LORD thy God, and into his oath, which the LORD thy God maketh with thee this day:

Hebrews 4 3For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.

4For he spake in a certain place of the seventh *day* on this wise, And God did rest the seventh day from all his works. 5And in this *place* again, If they shall enter into my rest. 6Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, and they to whom it was first preached entered not in because of unbelief:

So we believe all of God's promises. We don't discard any! We enter in to The Promises, which we believe. We just need to choose to believe Gods Word instead of perverted religion. It's a choice we make. Satan loves religion, he uses it to steal the power of the gospel, and to remove The Holy Spirit. If there's no Holy Spirit, it is an evil spirit's church, and religion, or some form of carnal social gathering. Jesus Church IS LED by The Spirit of Almighty God. It has One Mind. And we cannot afford to deny Him.

Matthew 10:33 But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.

2 Timothy 3:5 Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.

Matthew 28 16Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, into a mountain where Jesus had appointed them. 17And when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted. 18And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. 19Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: 20Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

{look above at Jesus instructions—he told His disciples—to teach all nations—to observe all things whatsoever He commanded them. He also said He is with us, even unto the end of the world.}

2 Peter 2:1 But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

Luke 13:24 Strive to enter in by the narrow door: for many, I say unto you, shall seek to enter in, and shall not be able.

Luke 6 And he spake a parable unto them, Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch?

Hebrews 13:8 8Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever. 9Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For *it is* a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.

Revelation 18:4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

God hasn't changed a thing. If we change anything we change Jesus, but Jesus does not change. So it must then be a fake evil different jesus, which is an evil spirit(attempting to present itself as an angel of light). False light.

2 Corinthians 11:14 And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.

Matthew 6:23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

Revelation 22 18For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book: 19And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall

take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and *from* the things which are written in this book.

We cannot change Jesus. Jesus is The Word. We cannot change what The Word says, or what Jesus did, or commanded us to do. We were to be taught to do all that Jesus taught His own disciples. The Body of Christ is the same. Religion does this, it makes up a fake “jesus”, with fake flesh pleasing ways, that’s why Satan loves religion so much. To tempt us away from the Real Jesus. All the different “jesus” imposters are **attempting to entice us away** from The Son Of God, Jesus Christ. Satan wants us to please and satisfy our own flesh—he wants to steal our salvation in Christ. A fake jesus cannot save anyone. A fake jesus will lead us, yes, but lead us straight to hell. The Word is Jesus Christ, He is The Door. All the fake doors, are each a fake different perverted “jesus”. Remember we are always learning as we go. We are **learning** to discern. As we learn, we can keep allowing The Holy Spirit to guide us to all Truth. He will lead us in the right direction **as** we obey Him. It’s a walk. More and more, we **learn to recognise the difference** between religion and Jesus. The Spirit will guide us.

John 10 7Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, **I am the door** of the sheep. 8All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them. 9I am the door: by me if any man **enter in**, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture. 10The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have *it* more abundantly.

John 10:1 1Verily, verily, I say unto you, **He that entereth not by the door** into the sheepfold, but climbeth up **some other** way, the same is a thief and a robber.

Understand this important point—The Real Jesus will lead us to denial of self!!! So if **in seeking the easy** way, we deny The Jesus of the Bible, The Word—we will end up following a fake “jesus”. And if we do this throughout our life **without repenting**, Jesus will most likely be saying on that day— “I never knew you”. “You knew another spirit—not me”. Because we followed a spirit that **did not require us** to deny ourself(to love). Because we chose a fake jesus—an imposter, an **easy** jesus to follow. Jesus is the **ONLY** WAY. The **Real** Church **still** has the **same power for the same works** we see **in the book of acts**, and which Jesus also showed in the gospels. Fake church doesn’t though, even though there are true believers within—still **searching/wanting/seeking** truth(seeking God). God says **come out** of her **my** people! Repent and believe!

John 14:12 Truly, truly, I say to you, **whoever** believes in me **will also** do the works that I do; and **greater works** than these will he do, because I am going to the Father.

It is **according to** our faith. So we should **stop believing** demons doctrines, and believe for the **relationship** with The Spirit, the **power** of The Spirit, and the **anointing**, and the **gifts** of The Spirit, to **work** through **each** of us. Once we start **believing** for it, it is **then, and only then, possible** for it to be so. Obviously, we **can’t do** anything we don’t believe in. Religion will steal what we first heard, **watch out!**

Matthew 13:19 When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth *it* not, then cometh the wicked *one*, and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way side.

It’s by faith, remember this, so we **must believe** in The Signs that should **follow us**(mark 16). Do not believe powerless lies and doctrine! God is no respecter of persons, as much as we **walk** in The Truth, **we can do the same things**. Any of us. Each of us. All of us. **Believers** are all saints, and we are all disciples. No one is special, we each have the same potential and grace. Depending on how we treat others of course, we will reap as much mercy as we show others. We are not under law. But **we are under the law of liberty though**. We have liberty to love others, so **we can reap** or **receive** the same. Or we have liberty to continue in selfishness and reap Satan’s awful tragic rewards/torment. So **denying self** is a very big **key** to our freedom. Because that is how Love will work through us. To receive **our liberty** to be free. **Our liberty** to **receive** mercy from God.

James 2:8 If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:

James 2 **12**So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty. **13**For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

Matthew 7 **1**Judge not, that ye be not judged. **2**For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

John 8:15 Ye judge after the flesh; I judge no man.

1 Corinthians 4:3 But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you, or of man's judgment: yea, I judge not mine own self.

Learning not to judge others is a big key to our own freedom in Christ. We cast down evil thoughts and fiery darts(accusations: in our own mind, or made by others) of the enemy. The carnal mind is at enmity with God. We strive to walk in love, As The Spirit leads us. Jesus said all things whatsoever I commanded you, teach THAT!!! We were meant to be taught what Jesus taught His disciples. His disciples were to teach their disciples, and their disciples were to teach their disciples and so on and so on, up to this very day. The same things, all! The Body of Christ, equips, the Body of Christ. And this process continually happens and has been happening for two thousand years.

Ephesians 4 **11**And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers; **12**For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ: **13**Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ:

RELIGION MAY LEAD US NOT TO SUFFER, OR TO TRIALS, BUT That IS NOT The Way. What's The Way?- we follow Jesus. We Deny self, pick up our cross, and follow Jesus. Humble before our family, both physical family, and spiritual family. We raise up our spiritual man. The things Jesus taught, Is TO CONTINUE THROUGHOUT THE CHURCH AGE OF GRACE, but deception crept in, but also now, God is restoring in these last days. The True Body of Christ and Jesus, does not change and has not changed. God is once again raising up His remnant people. Read the bible and see The Church. That is The Church. Religion isn't The Church. The Real Church, Jesus Church, is not clearly visible to the world or to religious people, but it is visible to those who obey God. Without obedience we will become just like a Pharisee or Sadducee. Blind. Self-righteous. They didn't know it then, and neither will we now, if we follow their example.

1 Corinthians 10:11 Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come.

Acts 5:32 And we are his witnesses of these things; and so is also the Holy Ghost, whom God hath given to them that obey him.

The True Church may be hidden from us, until we walk in Love. The Pharisees and Sadducees couldn't see even Jesus Himself(their own awaited messiah), standing before them. Every time he healed someone or cast out demons, it seemed to raise up anger in them, even to the point they wanted to kill Him. Their own messiah was hidden from them because they loved religion. They had no love, they couldn't see The Truth, they had their wonderful world of religiosity and pretence. Jesus disciples were learning, as they followed Him. We learn now as we follow The Spirit. Religion and the world do not recognise The Spirit. They were quite comfortable in their religion and worldly prestige and pleasure and riches and power. The gospel was hidden from the Sadducees and Pharisees. We should not play religion therefore. Nor should we come under its spell, the only True Way to recognise Jesus is The Word. He does not change. Do not let religion change anything. Stay safe, in The written Truth. And seek Truth, whether it suits what we want to hear, or whether it crucifies. Truth always remains Truth. Regardless of which we choose. Better a little suffering in this life, than to miss out eternally.

Matthew 23 37O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, *thou* that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under *her* wings, and **ye would not!** 38Behold, your house is left unto you **desolate**.

1 Corinthians 10:11 Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are written **for our admonition**, upon whom the **ends of the world** are come.

Ecclesiastes 1:9 The thing that hath been, *it is that* which shall be; and that which is done *is* that which shall be done: and *there is* no new *thing* under the sun.

Nothing has been done away with, changed, or removed, or added. The signs, the wonders, the miracles, the healings, the gifts of The Spirit, The Power of The Spirit, and all that we read about the early church, is still in operation today. In **those** few, who **believe** these things. **Whatever we do not believe for** we certainly can't hope to do. That's how vain religion destroys, by **removing faith** through vain teaching. Don't believe Satan's lies! **Vain religion** certainly has done away with, changed, and removed, very, very, much. And added other, very much other, as well. Stay in The Word, depart from doctrines of demons. Come out of her my people!!!

Jeremiah 51:45 My people, go ye out of the midst of her, and **deliver ye every man his soul from** the fierce anger of the LORD.

No Holy Spirit leading?—no power. We each need The Comforter(a personal relationship). Satan wants us following vain religion obviously, because then he can do what he wants, as the prince of the power of the air. He rules over flesh. So we die to the flesh life! That's why we **dwelling(abide)** in The Spirit(we learn to)(as we depart from fleshly living)(by denying self). If the church has no power, because it believes **religious spirits'** powerless doctrines, then Satan still has it(power over us)(concerning flesh and the world:those who obey him). As we deny self and sin, we deny Satan power over our lives. His power only comes through man's obedience to him(and man's separation from God through sin), God did not ever give him dominion. Satan gained it through deception, and still does. Jesus took dominion back, and **in Him** we have relationship restored(no more separation). To be **in Him**, we learn to walk **in Love**—that's how to get the victory in Christ. **To** walk in Love—we deny self. **The flesh hates this part, be very aware of the danger of hating** this part. **Satan relies on us hating this part**, the part that means we need to deny ourself to be able to walk in love. He sets us up(**lures and entices**) in vain religion, because of this aversion to deny self. **Our flesh lures us** into the web of deceit. So know the importance of **not pleasing your flesh** and allow **emotions and feelings to come under the dominion of obedience to** The Word. **Don't allow Satan to use** emotions and feelings, to **steer away from** The Truth. **We can't obey Jesus** whilst we **allow** negative emotions to **manipulate our actions and responses** toward others(this is how Satan steers our life onto the broad road)(it's much, much, easier to let emotions rule **than it is to overcome** them). **Once we are not standing in** negative things, we will be **able to stand in** Love and The **Spirit works through** that love. **That's where** our relationship with God forms, as we overcome, it grows stronger, and faith grows, and our trust grows. **Fear and negativity is opposite to love and opposite to a sound mind(recognise Satan therefore)**. We **learn how** to no longer **stand** in it. That's The Way. **Our feelings and emotions are** a very, very **powerful tool** that Satan can **use against** us, if we do not learn to bring them under subjection.

Psalms 106:42 Their enemies also **oppressed** them, and **they were brought into subjection under their hand**.

2 Timothy 1:7 For God hath **not** given us the spirit of fear; but of **power**, and of love, and of a **sound** mind.

1 Corinthians 9:27 But **I keep under my body**, and **bring it into subjection**: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a castaway.

Obedying 1 Corinthians 13:4-7 **automatically** blocks Satan in these things. If we look at each point, and think upon it, we can see why. To obey, means we can't let the emotion rule any longer, we simply cannot, because we **must** deal with it(to obey). Especially concerning keeping

a forgiving heart, and non judgemental heart and mind. **To simply obey** will **automatically** have us combating Satan's traps, nets, snares and pits and deceits and lies and perversions. Understand, obeying will challenge very seriously our emotions and feelings, through the sheer need to forgive and not judge and to be merciful, even to those who seem to deserve none in our eyes. It's difficult for the carnal nature(Accept this), and gird up the loins of your mind.

1 Peter 1:13 Wherefore **gird up the loins of your mind**, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ;

(Study 1 Corinthians 13:4-7, **then choose to** diligently **obey(each) part**, and then **notice what happens concerning your feelings and emotions**. That's The Way. It's a war—To **overcome** them. **It can take quite some time to do** and much **endurance and patience** and battle with **self**, and with **demonic spirits, that don't want to give up their dominion**. That's why few find it. It causes the flesh a lot of pain, and suffering to overcome. But it remains The Way.

1 Corinthians 13 **4**Love suffereth long, and is kind; love envieth not; love vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, **5**doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not its own, is not provoked, taketh not account of evil; **6**rejoiceth not in unrighteousness, but rejoiceth with the truth; **7**beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

8Love never faileth:

Genuine faith-:crying out to God

How do we do all this? We can't, without God's Help(The Comforter)—we cant. We need God, so as we find we can't do it, we come to weakness, and we turn to God in our distress and He hears us, and helps(psalm 107). When we are weak obeying these things, we are made strong by **What Jesus Has Already** done for us. So we remember grace and faith and God helps **as we cry out** in our failure to be able to show **this kind of love** without Him.

Romans 7 **14**For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, **sold under** sin. **15**For that which I do I know not: for not what I would, that do I practise; but what I hate, that I do. **16**But if what I would not, that I do, I consent unto the law that it is good. **17**So now **it is no more I that do it**, but **sin which dwelleth in** me. **18**For I know that in me, that is, **in my flesh**, **dwelleth no good** thing: for to will is present with me, but to do that which is good is not. **19**For the good which I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I practise. **20**But if what I would not, that I do, **it is no more I that do it**, but **sin which dwelleth in** me.

21I find then the law, that, to me who would do good, evil is present. **22**For I delight in the law of God after the inward man: **23**but I see a different law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and **bringing me into captivity** under the law of sin which is in my members. **24**Wretched man that I am! **who shall deliver me** out of the body of this death? **25****I thank God** through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then I of myself **with the mind, indeed**, serve the law of God; but **with the flesh the law of sin**.

{the more we are walking **in** Love, the more we are **in** Christ and in The Spirit}

And not **in** the flesh!

Our walk is a **learning of how to walk in love with** with, yes With Gods Help, (by faith).

And how do we do this?

Because we **believe we have grace**, and we **stay under grace in** **Each daily battle**.

That means we **can no longer allow** condemnation to take root——Jesus justified/redeemed us.

It's been already done for us—in Christ—we take hold and don't ever let go

Lamentations 3 **22****It is of the LORD'S mercies** that we are not consumed, because **his compassions fail not**.

23They are **new every morning**:

great is thy faithfulness.

24The LORD **is my portion, saith my soul**;

therefore will I hope in him.

Romans 8 **1**There is therefore **now** no condemnation to them that are **in** Christ Jesus. **2**For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus made me free from the law of sin and of death. **3**For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God, sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh and for sin, **condemned sin in** the flesh:

That's why God has made us a new creation. The flesh can profit us nothing, but bondage to it. The old has passed away, behold all things are new! We consider ourselves dead to the flesh. We are a new creation—spiritual, and in Christ, through being in love. **Learning** to obey Love. That's The Way.

Philippians 2:13 For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of *his* good pleasure.

Satan and his demonic kingdom which works through the weakness of the flesh, through sin, is now in a lot of trouble if we actually believe The Word. He's condemned. **We can cast him out** as (Amos 3.3) we **come out of agreement with sin** through the Power of The True Gospel. **Learning** to be like our Lord Jesus. If our will is turned against sin, Satan is therefore condemned, as we stay under grace. Not accepting or believing we are condemned by failure to obey the law. Because we are learning to love. Not learning to obey the law.

Romans 8 4so that the righteous standard of the law might be fulfilled in us, who do not walk according to the flesh **but according to the Spirit**.

5Those who live according to the flesh **set their minds on** the things of the flesh; but those who live according to the Spirit **set their minds on the things of the Spirit**. 6The **mind of the flesh** is death, but the **mind of the Spirit** is life and peace, 7because the **mind of the flesh is hostile** to God: It does not submit to God's law, nor can it do so. 8Those **controlled by** the flesh cannot please God.

Are we thinking of our eternal forever spiritual kingdom, :things of the spirit? What is our mind concerned more with? This world(the flesh world)? Or our Real Eternal World. The Real Church still **does** exist, and it **still** walks in the same authority and power, as The Holy Spirit works **His** will, through those whom do obey Him. Whose minds see the spiritual reality, and can **turn away from** this earthly physical world. Satan doesn't want the church to know it's authority and dominion over him. **He's terrified** we will come to know our identity in Christ. Above. Sons of God. Power and authority is given us, as **that power and authority-works through** Love. So we walk in Love and we walk in power. As we deny ourself, and serve others, and God. The **flesh does not like to hear**—Deny Your Self! Satan uses that weakness! We have died to self.

Colossians 3:3 3For **ye are dead**, and your life is hid with Christ in God.

Matthew 20:27 And whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant:

Matthew 23:11 But **he that is greatest among** you shall be your servant.

Mark 9:35 And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, If any man desire to be first, **the same shall be last of all,** and **servant of all**.

We therefore must realise the great need to be humble, and not **manipulative**—causing others serve us, instead of ourself serving others—This is a GREAT DECEIT. **MANY** follow Satan **this** way. It's very easy for a selfish person, or someone that is self-centred. In this world, we are all **taught and trained** to be self-centered. Satan's ways. That's the flesh—the selfish person. We are dead to it. Love is more difficult. We need to **recognise** evil spirit imposters also(which pretend to be Jesus but are fake), which are working **through** our flesh weaknesses. Enticing us to an easy way(religion). The best way to do this, is to know what The Genuine Holy Spirit is like first. **Then** fake evil spirits' can be discerned. We can check our thoughts, and discern what kind of spirit is working in our mind. Either The Spirit, or the flesh/our self, or an evil spirit.

The Holy Spirit is recognisable through the following:

James 3:17 But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then **peaceable, gentle, and easy to be** intreated, full **of mercy** and **good** fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy.

Ephesians 5 8For ye were sometimes darkness, but now **are ye light in** the Lord: walk as children of light: 9(**For the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness and righteousness and truth;**)

The Spirit of God works **through** us, **through** love, so being **humble and serving** others, denying self, is The Way. If we **obey** God, He gives us His Spirit. He **gives** The Spirit to **those** who obey Him (acts 5:32). We have The Spirit of Almighty God within us, so of course The Church **has Power today**, and tomorrow, and tomorrow, and tomorrow, forever and ever and ever. If we walk **in** love, we will find the Real Church, that's the One which The Holy Spirit is leading, yes He is leading us, in Jesus Church still. **If we walk in religion, we will find religion.** And we will find an **abundance of religious spirits** to **lead us onto the wide**, broad way. Jesus is Love.

1 Corinthians 13 4Love suffereth long, and is kind; love envieth not; love vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, 5doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not its own, is not provoked, taketh not account of evil; 6rejoiceth not in unrighteousness, but rejoiceth with the truth; 7beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.
8Love never faileth:

If we look **carefully** at the above list, we may **take note** that these things **require** us to deny our self. That's Love. They are not always easy to obey. Ignoring them is the easy way. But negative emotions and feelings are naturally overcome—**in that** obedience. When we actually obey all of this—they **ARE** overcome. Negative feelings and emotions **are** denied in the obedience of these things. Because we **cannot** overcome them ourself, in our own strength—it **causes us to seek** God's help. **Whilst Obeying** love. **Then** God is **able** to set us free of depression and anxiety and fear and on and on etc. Satan is **gradually denied access** to our feelings and emotions, **as** we overcome them (**denied access to afflict** us negatively, through our emotions, feelings and moods and also thoughts). We block his torment **as** we obey love. It may take a lot of **perseverance and endurance** and longsuffering, and forgiving, but that's where the victory is. **Standing** in love. Satan can not **manipulate** us through feelings and emotions anymore!—once we overcome them. Jesus denied Himself, and also this worlds comforts and pleasures and ways. The world hated Him. The religious people hated Him even more. His "own" people demanded Pilate crucify Him. Even in this, Jesus denied Satan. He loved them all anyway—and He forgave them. I could not imagine how He felt, until I myself **followed Him** and attempted to obey love. He overcame the way He **must have** felt. If He gave into **the way He felt** in the flesh, **He wouldn't have been able** to forgive. Or even go to The Cross. Fear would have overcome Him. Instead of Him overcoming fear. He sweated as drops of blood, but still He obeyed His Father, The Spirit of God. He overcame His fears and so must we, **in** Him. He overcame **in** His relationship with God. He prayed in faith, He was strengthened, and He went on to do His Fathers will. We have that same Father. We are Gods sons and daughters.

Luke 22 42Saying, Father, **if thou be willing**, remove this cup from me: nevertheless **not my will**, but thine, be done. 43And there appeared an angel unto him from heaven, **strengthening** him. 44And **being in an agony** he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground.

We don't always want to obey The Father's will either, because it may take us places we don't want to go. But in the overcoming these fears, we are bringing the Glory of God to our testimony.

Fears, scorning and scoffing pride, offences, anxieties, rejections, hatred, and other similar feelings and emotions and moods, will **block** forgiveness—and our **ability** to obey love—it's necessary to overcome them.

If we don't forgive we remain un-forgiven. It's a trap of our flesh weaknesses.

We can expect **the same response** from the world that Jesus experienced.

It challenges our emotional state to the maximum—it challenges whether we will be able to stand.

Stand— In love

Isaiah 53 3He is **despised** and **rejected** of men; a man of **sorrows**, and **acquainted with grief**: and we hid as it were *our* faces from him; he was **despised**, and we **esteemed him not**.
4Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.

5But he was wounded for our transgressions, *he was* bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace *was* upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

Matthew 10:22 And ye shall be hated of all *men* for my name's sake: but he that endureth to the end shall be saved.

Luke 23:34 Then said Jesus, Father, **forgive them**; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.

We will be treated the same as Jesus was. Like Jesus, we must also overcome the things we feel and our emotional struggles(self). Jesus sacrificed His life on this world for us/for others. We can do this too, because we've been given another life with, and in Jesus forever, an eternal life. Jesus made This way for us. Jesus lives, and so does His Body, and His Body still **Does** the same, and continues Jesus works. They never would have crucified Jesus had they known the manifold wisdom of God. Jesus is alive in us, and we have The Spirit of Power in us, to walk in signs and wonders and healings and to cast out Satan's evil demonic spirits, and kingdom. Yes if we believe these things, we can also resist them(the evil spirits/demons) from controlling our lives any more, through sin. We should not let vain religion steal this awesome authority we have over Satan's whole kingdom! We should believe Jesus, and not religion. Remember though, we need to be in Jesus name—walking in Love(learning).

Mark 16:17 And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall **they cast out devils**; they shall speak with new tongues;

We can repent of sin(which is not love) and then command them out, because we believe we can. Once we repent of a sin, the evil spirit behind that sin, that came in through that sin, must obey our command to go, because Jesus gave us all power over their power(Luke 10:19). Yes we can take authority and cast out demons. Example: if you have anger, forgive whom you need, repent/deny/turn from the anger(overcome that emotion), then command(verbally with authority), the spirit of anger to go and not return. Knowing The Spirit of God is with you and in you. Then after it(the spirit of anger) has gone, resist any anger returning to plague your emotions and feelings, and so prevent it returning/deny it access, refuse to be angry, and resist going back into un-forgiveness. This is overcoming negative emotions and feelings. This is overcoming the enemy within. If we go back to bitterness and offence and un-forgiveness, that spirit of anger may come back and bring more, and things may become even worse, if we keep going back to the anger. So we Keep growing, and going on in Love. We learn to stand firm in love. It can be a real challenge to stop all unforgiving thoughts and emotions. Our whole attitude is being transformed as we battle against the self nature. It is war against evil. We are learning, how to stand in the fruit of The Spirit(Galatians 5:22). In Christ.

Matthew 12 **43**When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none. **44**Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth *it* empty, swept, and garnished. **45**Then goeth he, and taketh with himself **seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there**: and the last *state* of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

Close the door and keep it shut. It is the same method for any other problem. Depression. Anxiety. Fear. Drugs. Alcohol. Gambling. Lust. Greed. Whatever it is, just repent/and resist it, forgive others, forgive hurts and pain that has been caused by others, then you have the liberty to cast the relevant spirits out. **If we don't forgive**, we then leave the door open for the tormentors to remain tormenting us. Repentance(especially if we are holding aught against our brother), and so forgiving, brings us to the grace and power to take dominion and attack them with The Sword of The Spirit(The evil spirits, not the people). With Gods Word-The Sword—The Promises(they are all ours if we simply believe they are). Don't therefore believe vain teachings, and doctrines of demons, that would steal these awesome blessings, and authority over Satan. It will steal your ability to believe The Truth, yes it will steal even your very faith. **Therefore:-** Obeying—1 Corinthians 13:4-7 —in The law of liberty, as you forgive you are forgiven. We have the gifts of The Spirit **if we also believe this** and ask and receive them. We have The Spirit. We have authority over evil spirits. We have dominion in obeying Love. In obeying Jesus.

Luke 13:32 And he said unto them, Go ye, and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to day **and to morrow**, and the third *day* I shall be perfected.

1 Corinthians 2 6Howbeit we speak wisdom among them that are perfect: yet **not** the wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, that come to **nought**: 7But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, **even the hidden wisdom**, which God ordained before the world unto our glory: 8Which **none of the princes of this world** knew: for **had they known it, they would not have crucified** the Lord of glory.

9But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God **hath prepared for them that love** him.

Come out of the **powerless** harlot church/vain religious beliefs. **Restore faith** to The Gospel you first heard(Galatians 1:6). We need **The Holy Spirit and** the Power that **automatically comes with** Him, to lead us. We have **that** Power and it works **by** faith, **that faith** works **through** Love, and we have it as a gift, by grace. Be aware that Satan can **manipulate** us through our flesh **because** we refuse to deny ourself, or his temptations. Our flesh wants the world, and self gratification, and vain religion. It's all very comforting in this world. If we live for self and not God, then Satan will rule. But our soul **can** seek God. Therefore:- **As** we deny self and serve others, Satan loses his control over our soul(over our feelings and emotions also), and he cannot manipulate us as easily as before(nor **oppress** us as much as before). Our attitude begins to become more positive and less negative. More Godly, and less satanic. Little by little, we gain the land of our soul, **as** we deny the world and self. We should not be ignorant to doctrines of demons and powerless discipleship. Or to church with not The Spirit. Is The Spirit leading? Is it really Jesus Church? Do we believe in **our own** hearts, as **individuals**, Gods Word, above all religion? The Word comes **with** power. The All Powerful Spirit gives us gifts as well. **The Spirit operates** through us, as we step out **in faith** to **use** those gifts. The gifts all **require faith** to walk in them. The Real Church **has** these things. It has Almighty God. He is in us—His temple. He is with us forever. Nothing has passed away. If we believe lies, then we will have what we've been deceived to believe! --Lies. Yes, Belief may have passed away for some, actually for many, but The **Truth** **is** **The Same**, for **those** who believe it!!!

John 14 15If ye love me, keep my commandments.

16And I will pray the Father, and **he shall give you** another Comforter, that he may abide **with you for ever**; 17Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because **it seeth him not, neither knoweth** him: but **ye know him**: for **he dwelleth with you**, and shall be **in you**.

18I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you.

Hebrews 2:4 God also **bearing them witness**, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and **gifts** of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will?

1 Corinthians 12 7But the **manifestation** of the Spirit is **given** to **every** man to profit withal. 8For to one is given by the Spirit the **word of wisdom**; to another the **word of knowledge** by the same Spirit; 9To another **faith** by the same Spirit; to another the **gifts of healing** by the same Spirit; 10To another the **working of miracles**; to another **prophecy**; to another **discerning of spirits**; to another **divers kinds of tongues**; to another the **interpretation of tongues**: 11But **all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit**, dividing to **every** man severally as he will.

The apostles warned us ahead of time about this. Jesus church or Jesus body is not powerless, it has the power of Almighty God, The Holy Spirit. Yes, Jesus church **still has** The Spirit of God! Vain religion is powerless, because it **does not believe** for the gifts, or The same Power. Jesus Body The True Church, believes though. If different and diverse religions change The Word, they change Jesus, but **Jesus does not** change! We can't just make up our own version of Jesus. If we put a mask(change The Word) on Satan, that **appears** to be Jesus, it's still Satan behind the mask. That's what vain religion is like. The Word is Jesus. If we depart from, or add to The Word, then it's a fake, false, deceitful, jesus(imposter and liar), **another** "jesus" commonly found in "fake church", religion, and tradition, and it is darkness. **Jesus is The Word**

—that's how we know which is which. The Word does not change, only religion does. Religion and tradition will change for whatever itching ears want to hear.

Luke 12 19And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry. 20But God said unto him, *Thou fool*, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided? 21So is he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God.

We can come out, once we can see. Pray to God with all your heart that He not let you be deceived, that He will show you The Truth. Then be ready to actually receive The Truth. Or accept The Truth in your heart. Read the bible and let go of religion. The Church has not changed.

Matthew 6:23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

Hebrews 4:1 Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it.

If we believe, we will have all the promises we believe for. But not the ones we don't. Don't let Satan steal any promises, not a single promise, remember he's a thief, and liar, and he's deceived, and a deceiver. Many are deceived by him—so do not follow those. Satan loves religion!- because he's a thief. He uses religion to steal the promises, the power, the grace, and even remove The Holy Spirit from leading or even taking part in "church". Satan wants us to do the works of our own hands, with no faith required(that is —vain religion). Satan does not want us to draw close to God. He wants no faith, just our own works, which is self-righteousness. He wants to stop relationship with The Spirit in each of our lives.

Hebrews 11:6 But without faith *it is impossible* to please *him*: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and *that* he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

Hebrews 7:19 For the law made nothing perfect, but the bringing in of a better hope *did*; by the which we draw nigh unto God.

Isaiah 64:6 But we are all as an unclean *thing*, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.

The Holy Spirit has not lost any power! The Real church has always, and still does, operate in His power, but there are also times and seasons according to God's purpose. It's all been hidden from religious pharisees and sadducees, just as in Jesus day. But Jesus disciples were awake and knew. Just as we can be awake and know now also. There's no new thing under the Sun. When we walk in The Truth and in The Spirit, we will find—The True Body. Otherwise we don't, we just find vain religion. If we don't like The Truth our itching ears will search out the perfect false religion to please our flesh, in what we want to believe, in our willingly deceived hearts. We then just obey our denomination instead, and it's traditions—we play religion. Nice and comfortable for the flesh—no more trials now—just smile and pretend love—with our fake "jesus". No-one can do this discernment for you, we must have an honest heart ourself. Everyone proclaims they have The Truth. How do we know who is who? How do we know whether we are in The Truth, or in the right place? The only way to know for certain is to make sure we believe The Word above religion, then The Holy Spirit can use that to keep us on the narrow path. If we begin, or are listening to easy comfort religion, we will receive false assurances that are not true. We can be deceived into resting in these false assurances to make life easy, but they don't actually lead to God, or to salvation. So now we don't need to obey 1Corinthians 13:4-7 diligently anymore. We then forget to obey God in person—because we don't really need Him. Because we don't have those fiery trials, in trying to obey love anymore. We have a fake peace. With worldly comfort. And so we are not brought to weakness. Proud and deceived!

2 Corinthians 12:10 Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong.

Religious traditions will get in the way, because we stop listening to God and just follow tradition/the easy way/no faith required. “Just follow the tradition” and be fooled into a sense of false security, whispers the serpent. Easy and fake. ***We don’t need to learn to hear*** God’s voice if we can relax in traditions rules—it’s a trick! There is therefore ***no relationship being formed*** with God. Following tradition is not following Jesus. It is strangely enough—following tradition.

Galatians 1:14 And profited in the Jews' religion above many my equals in mine own nation, ***being more exceedingly zealous*** of the ***traditions of my fathers.***

It’s a deceit to steal your relationship with God! Saul of Tarsus was saved from this awful deceit. He repented and become Paul the apostle. The purpose of the real church, The True Church, is to ***make evident*** the manifold wisdom of God. The fact that The Body of Christ ***has power over all the power*** of the enemy. We have ***power*** over Satan’s kingdom, ***as*** we walk in Love. ***In*** Jesus. Evident to Satan’s kingdom, because Satan is ***now*** under our feet—and we ***know*** it! We ***repent*** of known sin, and ***then*** trample and tread upon the serpents and scorpions involved. Satan is terrified of us ***knowing*** this, yes terrified. ***“Stop them believing!”***— he commands his demonic horde. Bullies always flee whenever someone stands up to them. He and his kingdom of evil demons, are terrified of the Sword of the Spirit, the Word of God, coming out ***of our mouth***(sword) in The ***Power of*** The Spirit who is ***in*** us. Terrified ***we will use*** all the promises(***speaking and believing them***) which we have been ***given*** as a free gift from our God. He(Satan) hates the Grace. He really hates it when we walk in and obey love :) Praise God :)

James 4:7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and ***he will flee*** from you.

Luke 10:19 Behold, ***I give*** unto ***you*** power to tread on serpents and scorpions, ***and over all the power*** of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

Matthew 12 ***28***But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God is come unto ***you.*** ***29***Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and ***spoil*** his goods, except he first ***bind the strong*** man? and ***then*** he will spoil ***his*** house.

Don’t let a powerless gospel rob us, Satan is terrified. ***False church is all too convenient for the deceiver*** of men’s hearts and souls, ***through the love of the world.*** And the ***enticement*** of keeping the flesh at ease. Gods wisdom, is to be shown, ***by*** The Church, and ***through*** The Church. Jesus ***is still doing***, what He did do, but ***now*** He ***is doing*** it ***through*** us. Yes The Body of Christ ***has*** Christ ***in*** it, and it is ***extremely*** powerful ***through*** love! The True Church ***does***, and ***is*** doing, and ***WILL*** DO THIS! The fake church won’t, because they ***do not believe they can***, but we will, because it’s given to ***believers*** to ***do***. We have Gods Word to stand upon, and His promises, His Word is unfailing, He is faithful, it does not change a jot or tittle, ***if we believe*** it and ***walk*** in it, ***everything*** it says is ***ours to believe.*** So we ***labour to enter*** the rest, in that we are -(resting in/believing the promises). Then wielding the sword upon the enemy.

Hebrews 4 ***11***Let us labour therefore to ***enter*** into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of ***unbelief.*** ***12***For the ***word*** of God *is* quick, and ***powerful***, and sharper than any twoedged sword, ***piercing*** even to the ***dividing asunder of soul and spirit***, and of the joints and marrow, and *is* a ***discerner*** of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

All that we do in God is ***by*** faith, so we must first believe what is true, and drop the rubbish religion from our minds. Then we ***speak*** it—(***use the sword***)—The Promises. Cast out the religious strongholds of the mind, by ***believing*** The Truth. The Truth is the unchanged Word.

Matthew 5:18 For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

Thank you Jesus, for fulfilling the law ***for*** us. Thank you Jesus for grace. Thank-you that we can now bring and acknowledge our sin to you personally. No where in The Word does it say that any of these things are no longer for today, that they passed away. Where does vain religion get these doctrines and teachings from? —Certainly it cannot be found in The Word. If we ***believe***

what men say, in powerlessness, then **that's** what we get. Nothing. We can leave all those deceits behind. Is there no Spirit and no power?— it is only because **Faith has fallen** to false doctrine. We can **choose to believe** The Truth, so that **we can walk in** the power and authority given us. If we don't believe in the signs and wonders and healings and deliverance, and the gifts of The Spirit, we cannot possibly expect to be able. We have a need to **remain** in what was **first** preached. If we **do** this, God can work through us. He can't work through fake church, but He can work through those who believe in The Real Jesus. The True Gospel. **The Lord will lift up a standard against** the enemy, and that standard is, the True Church. Jesus/His Body/us. The ones that believe in this very thing. We have need to **believe** that God **can** do mighty works through us. Yes **Jesus is alive and active** today in those that believe **it is** so. As Jesus was birthed physically in Mary, so too, He is birthed spiritually in us. Christ in us, the hope of glory. He gave up His earthly physical life, so that He could **take up His Life again** in us/His body. He is making/**creating** His eternal spiritual family **on this earth** right now. Gods sons and daughters.

Galatians 4:19 My little children, of whom **I travail in birth** again **until** Christ be **formed** in you,

The Church is birthing Jesus Christ in us, but spiritually now. Because Jesus is risen, and is now alive in us, and we are birthed by The Church and The Seed is The Word. A seed contains all the information necessary to create the **same** thing. A seed produces after its own kind. If we plant any other seed, something evil will grow up instead. Useless tares to be burned in the fire. We need to plant **only** The Word. The hearing of faith. Our born again spirit, a new creation, born **through** The Church, **through** The Seed of The Word(Jesus), and born into Gods family no less, --by faith—being-**as** we obey—:The Spirit is **transforming** us into Gods image **through** The Seed of The Word, which will produce after **His** kind. Jesus forms in us, and we are risen with Him. A spiritual **transformation**. Our **future** is awesome, our **true identity** is wonderful! **Our souls** are leaving the low flesh prison, and rising **with(in)** Christ, into a wonderful glorified body. God is Love.

Philippians 3:21 Who shall **change** our vile body, that it may be fashioned **like unto his glorious** body, according to the working whereby **he is able** even to subdue all things unto himself.

Ephesians 1:3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all **spiritual blessings** in **heavenly places in** Christ:

God is Love. Our blessings are all found in love, **as** we learn to walk **in** that Love. Like lowly ravenous grubs(earth bound), we are **transforming** into a **beautiful** butterfly(free to fly above the earth). Even **above Satan's kingdom** in the second heaven. **Dwelling** in heavenly places, in Christ. We **break out** of the flesh(prison) into the spirit! We have **spiritual** blessings in heavenly places. Not so much in earthly places. **God is busy seeing that we deny** our flesh and overcome it! That's the work of The Spirit, **to help us deny self and overcome** this flesh life and **self-centred** bondage. So it doesn't sometimes **feel** like we are being blessed at all! Because this life must die to us. And the process is very painful to the self. We have a better life though, to **take hold** of. So we learn to **dwell** in Heavenly places. Hint:- **Dwell** in love. Forgive. This is **happening(ongoing)**, as we **obey** The Spirit, by faith—**throughout** our life. We **continually** water that **seed** with The Word(and The Word is the seed). It has all the **correct** information, just like DNA in any seed. If the DNA is altered, it's a different creature. So we don't want Satan's seed at all. The Comforter uses The Word to keep showing us the right way. He can't use vain religion to keep us on the right way. He uses The Word. Jesus.

Ephesians 5:26 That he might sanctify and **cleanse it with the washing of water** by the word,

Colossians 3:1 **If ye then be risen with Christ, seek** those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.

From the physical type, to the spiritual. From Satan's realm(the world) to God's Heaven. In Spirit and in Truth. Remember, The Seed is The Word, so we cannot plant religion in with The Truth. Bad seed! Tares! Thorns and thistles! That would be mixing bad seed—it's the enemy that does that! We should not plant **tares** in with the wheat, because they will gathered and burned. Tares produce no fruit. The Truth will always remain the same, it doesn't change for

man's religion, or tradition, or for the worlds social standards. There is only One Seed!!! The seed cannot change or **something different** will grow from it. Satan is a liar and **deceiver** remember! Let God's Word be true and every man a liar(Romans 3:4). The Way The True Church functions, is described by The Bible, and not by religion, or traditions, or men. We cannot change The Seed, if we do, it isn't Jesus anymore, it isn't Jesus Seed. Yet Jesus said that bad seed would be found **amongst** us.

Matthew 13 39The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels. 40As therefore **the tares are gathered and burned in the fire**; so shall it be in the end of this world. 41The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom **all things that offend, and them which do iniquity**; 42And **shall cast them into a furnace of fire**; there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth. 43Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

2 Peter 1:21 For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but **holy men of God spake as they were moved by** the Holy Ghost.

Jesus is The Word. We can simply read, and lay **our foundation on** the foundation set and described by Jesus and the early apostles, the **testimony** of which is found **in The Bible**. All scripture is by inspiration of The Spirit of God. God is God and is **perfectly capable** of keeping the bible intact as He wills. If we truly want to be led to The Truth, we can simply ask God in faith(having our heart right—meaning, **being ready to also accept TheTruth, even if it discomforts us**). If we want lies that make things easy, we can foolishly choose to do that too. But remember it's **The Truth** alone that saves. Lies just provide temporary comfort for this flesh life. Lies don't stand, they fall, when that day comes and we are standing before God. The Truth **crucifies this life**, for a far better eternal life. From flesh to spirit. If we actually really do want The Truth, we must therefore be ready to **accept the fact**, that **we will suffer the affliction** of a **crucified flesh life**. If we don't, then we really don't want The Truth, and then we will go off and **seek some fake** religion for a more comfortable life. **The sufferings of Christ** will continue though, in **The** Body of Christ. We deny our self, pick up our cross, and **FOLLOW** Jesus—**it brings suffering and crucifixion** to the carnal worldly life, through **fiery trials** of faith. So we gird up our loins, and prepare to walk in The **more difficult** Truth, that we may be able, to put down this flesh, so that our spirit may prosper. So we are careful to **not hate this actual truth**.

2 Timothy 1:12 For the which cause I **also suffer these things**; nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day.

The flesh won't like this(the mind of the flesh), but we crucify it in The Truth. Be prepared therefore, for your carnal mind to hate The Truth. It is the enemy(Romans 8:7). **False comfort doesn't save, it leads to a life lived for yourself**, but the Real Gospel saves. We do not have to follow the **many** into religion, we can **choose** Truth. We can love The Truth, even if the carnal mind rages against it. Even if our **emotions and feelings come against us**. Understanding this may save your soul **from those terrible words**, at the end, that the **many** face—but dread hearing.

Matthew 7:23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: **depart from me**, ye that work iniquity.

God always has a remnant, there are always a few who will love The Truth(it costs) in spirit and truth. Remember our carnal mind is an enemy, we worship God in spirit, not the flesh.

John 4:24 God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship **him in spirit** and in truth.

Living for self is a terrible deceit!!! Living **for others**, **for** The Body of Christ will change this.

Hosea 4:1 Hear the word of the LORD, ye children of Israel: for the LORD hath a controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because *there is* no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the land.

Romans 1:16 For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

Romans 8:7 Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be.

1 Peter 1:11 Searching what, or what manner of time the Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow.

The flesh does not want to hear about the sufferings, it wants to hear easy things—it loves religion!

1 Peter 5:8 Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:

2 Timothy 3:16 All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:

So we learn and expect as we follow Jesus, to share in the sufferings. Beware, the flesh hates this! But who dwells in our flesh? The evil spirits consider us their house! Deny them, deny the flesh! We suffer when we deny the flesh. Understand The Truth. Acknowledge it.

Luke 11 24When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out.

Denying self/is denying Satan access to use our flesh against us—thereby stopping us walking in spirit and truth. Denying self for The Body's sake. For Jesus Body. Jesus is in Heaven, His Body is on Earth. Jesus is in His body. We can serve His body—we can serve Him—by serving His Body which is working upon this earth. He sent The Comforter, so that He could continue His work of salvation through us, His Body. As we overcome, we learn to rejoice in our sufferings, it brings the glory of God into the situation. Because in that weakness of suffering, we are made strong, because that's when God's work begins. Because we have no strength to do anything ourself, but receive victory through Him. God moves when we have no possibility of claiming any credit. God hates pride, because He knows it will destroy us. Flesh profits nothing. Suffering, brings us to this place continually. To need and seek God. Continually Obeying love will cause this! It causes the work of our own hands or effort to cease, so God is then free to do it all for us. And through us. Our flesh life is but a moment compared to eternity. See your eternal life in Christ Jesus. Not the flesh. Our soul belongs to God in spirit. Our soul does not belong to the flesh or Satan—any more.

2 Corinthians 4 16For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet the inward man is renewed day by day. 17For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory:

Colossians 1:24 Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for his body's sake, which is the church:

2 Corinthians 1 4Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God. 5For as the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth by Christ. 6And whether we be afflicted, it is for your consolation and salvation, which is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer:

1 Peter 1 13Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ; 14As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance: 15But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation; 16Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy.

Jesus is forming in us spiritually now, just as He formed in Mary physically, in the flesh. He came as a man to fulfil the law for us, so that we can walk in grace instead of coming under law. So we learn to love now, rather than come under law. Jesus took dominion back from Satan, who had stolen it through deception, from mankind. In Jesus Christ, we again have dominion over Satan. Not through law, but through The Spirit and so through love. It all works through Love, do not be deceived. We have grace, so do not come under condemnation. Repent and obey. Believe you have this grace—that's the gospel. As you repent of each sin, you have grace for that sin. Stay under grace! So that we can now obey the Spirit, instead of coming under, or attempting(and failing), to obey the law. So learn to love. So make sure to acknowledge faults and sin and failure to God. That's how grace operates. Acknowledge problems to God. As we obey God, we are being transformed, and Jesus nature and character is being formed in us as we become like Him. Because He is risen, death couldn't hold Him. So in Love it can no more hold us either.

1 Corinthians 15 55O death, where *is* thy sting? O grave, where *is* thy victory? 56The sting of death *is* sin; and the strength of sin is the law. 57But thanks *be* to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ.

God came as a man, to make the way for Him to **come back**, in man. God gave dominion to man, to Adam(who lost it), and Jesus took it back. So in Jesus, we also have been given back that dominion given to man. The natural man Adam lost it. Jesus, as a man, fulfilled the law and has risen. He made The Way for our soul to enter Heaven as a new creation. Our soul co-operates with our born again spirit, which sits above in Christ at God's right hand. Our soul stops giving in to the flesh and what it wants, because the flesh profits nothing. Is this easy for the flesh? No it's not! But it's The Way. Don't let religion destroy The Way.

1 Timothy 4 6If thou **put the brethren in mind of these things**, thou shalt be a **good minister** of Christ Jesus, nourished in the words of the faith, and of the **good doctrine** which thou hast **followed** until now : 7but **refuse** profane and old wives **fables**. And exercise thyself unto godliness: 8for bodily exercise is profitable for a little; but godliness is profitable for all things, having **promise of the life which now is**, and of that which is to come. 9Faithful is the saying, and worthy of all acceptance. 10For to this end **we labor and strive**, because we have **our hope set on** the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of them that believe.

We are born a natural man first, but we are able(as we obey The Spirit) to take hold of spiritual life. Because we are born again, and are maturing into sons of God. Jesus fulfilled the law for us, because we could never, ourselves, do it. We are justified by faith, in the grace He has given us, not in any work of our flesh. Now God can work through man. His Spirit was sent to us by Jesus. To help us and also empower us to overcome. As we are made weak through the sufferings and trial that comes upon the flesh—God helps us. Jesus is alive, yes He lives through us, and wants to do the same things again through us, that He did when He walked the Earth. We have all the promises in the bible to apply by faith. Satan hopes we never understand —:that faith only works through Love, and that following Jesus will bring trial and tribulation and suffering to the flesh. Satan hopes he can get us to avoid the sufferings, and trials, and tribulations, that love brings upon our flesh life. Our natural self hates these things—so we can be easily tempted to comfort ourself. Satan(the enemy) hopes we will look for an easy way. Another way! So he offers many different religions all over the world, to entice our flesh with pleasures, and comforts, and ease. He offers many different variations within “christianity” as well, —called denominations—which are divided one from another—which are manipulated by his demon nations. The True Church is in One Spirit and has One Mind. True believers can be found within these denominations, along with the tares. True believers though are walking with The Spirit. Or coming to that knowledge. Jesus told us these things very clearly. Good seed produces good fruit, or a good harvest. That's how we can eventually recognise who is who. By the fruit. It takes times and seasons for harvests to bear fruit.

Matthew 13 27So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares? 28He said unto them, An enemy hath

done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up? **29**But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them. **30**Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.

We must overcome the natural man. To allow the spiritual man to grow. The spiritual man will produce a spiritual harvest. The flesh cannot. Prospering in this world and for this world, and for self and the natural man, is a great, very great deceit. Strength in the flesh, is a deceit to The Truth.

1 Corinthians 15 **46**Howbeit that *was* not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual. **47**The first man *is* of the earth, earthy: the second man *is* the Lord from heaven. **48**As *is* the earthy, such *are* they also that are earthy: and as *is* the heavenly, such *are* they also that are heavenly. **49**And as we have borne the image of the earthy, **we shall also bear the image** of the heavenly.

Psalms 73 **1**{A Psalm of Asaph.} Truly God *is* good to Israel, *even* to such as are of a clean heart. **2**But as for me, my feet were almost gone; my steps had well nigh slipped. **3**For I was envious at the foolish, when I saw the prosperity of the wicked. **4**For *there are* no bands in their death: but their strength is firm. **5**They *are* not in trouble as *other* men; neither are they plagued like *other* men. **6**Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain; violence covereth them as a garment. **7**Their eyes stand out with fatness: they have more than heart could wish. **8**They are corrupt, and speak wickedly *concerning* oppression: they speak loftily. **9**They set their mouth against the heavens, and their tongue walketh through the earth. **10**Therefore his people return hither: and waters of a full *cup* are wrung out to them. **11**And they say, How doth God know? and is there knowledge in the most High? **12**Behold, these *are* the ungodly, **who prosper in the world; they increase** in riches.

John 3 **31**He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he that cometh from heaven is above all.

We are born again from Heaven, our new identity is from Heaven, The Old has passed away.

2 Corinthians 5:17 Therefore if any man *be* in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

Psalms 73 Continued.

13Verily I have cleansed my heart *in* vain, and washed my hands in innocency. **14**For all the day long have I been plagued, and chastened every morning. **15**If I say, I will speak thus; behold, I should offend *against* the generation of thy children. **16**When I thought to know this, it *was* too painful for me; **17**Until I went into the sanctuary of God; then understood I their end. **18**Surely thou didst set them in slippery places: thou castedst them down into destruction. **19**How are they *brought* into desolation, as in a moment! they are utterly consumed with terrors. **20**As a dream when *one* awaketh; so, O Lord, when thou awakest, thou shalt despise their image. **21**Thus my heart was grieved, and I was pricked in my reins. **22**So foolish was I, and ignorant: I was as a beast before thee.

Hebrews 12:8 But if ye *be* without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.

All God's children will **receive chastisement**, out of Gods love for us. To keep us on the narrow path. The worldly?— not necessarily so. If we plant the wrong seed with religion, we will have the wrong image in the end and wrong "father". Satan doesn't chastise, he torments. Satan needs to prevent us walking in love to block faith from being effective. He wants us to stay

focused on this world and on this natural life. That though, **is a false identity**, we are born again and spiritual now. We cannot allow this. Jesus sent us The Comforter, He **flows-through** us as we obey Love. Love works through the denial of self. We seek to walk in love, being **careful not to** come back under law, How?—: **by**—: Acknowledging sin to God(If we actually **believe** there is now no condemnation, we can do that)(we have grace). We are each **members** of His Body. Jesus can do mighty works, today! **If** or **as**, we love others as ourself! To love others, we must be **able** to deny ourself. We seek not our own good, but the good of others. The natural man can't do this, we need God's Love through The Spirit. This is The Truth that evil demonic spirits will, **through emotions and feelings**, cause **the natural** man to "**feel**" a repulsion or hatred against. We **cannot allow ourselves to be led by** our feelings and emotions. They can be used to push us away from The Truth. **Negative emotions and feelings can be used** by evil spirits, (used) **as a foundation for accusing thoughts and blame** to take root(in our mind)and be **believed**. Mostly these are false and lies, but **believable because** the negative emotions and feelings seem to back them up. So learning to deny and **refuse to stand in** negativity of all types is love. Because 1 Corinthians 13:4-7 **will direct us** to not allow them—direct us to forgive. Love sets us free of negativity **after** a battle with it. Love thinks of others, and will not allow accusing thoughts, or blame of others, or to hold **aught** against others. Anything.

Mark 11:25 And when ye stand praying, **forgive, if ye have ought against any**: that your Father also which is in heaven **may forgive you your trespasses**.

1 Corinthians 10:24 Let no man seek his own, but each his neighbor's good.

1 Corinthians 13:5 Doth not behave itself unseemly, **seeketh not her own**, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil;

Galatians 6:7 Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for **whatsoever** a man soweth, **that shall** he also reap.

Malachi 4 **5**Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD: **6**And **he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children**, and **the heart of the children to their fathers**, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse.

{THE END OF THE PROPHETS.}

Isaiah 59 **14**And judgment is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off: **for truth is fallen** in the street, and equity **cannot enter**.

15Yea, **truth faileth**; and **he that departeth from evil maketh himself a prey**: and the LORD saw **it**, and it displeased him that **there was** no judgment.

16And he saw that **there was** no man, **and wondered that there was no intercessor**: therefore his arm brought salvation unto him; and his righteousness, it sustained him.

17For he put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments of vengeance **for** clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloke.

18**According to their deeds, accordingly he will repay**, fury to his adversaries, recompence to his enemies; to the islands he will repay recompence.

19So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in like a flood, **the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard** against him.

20And the Redeemer shall come to Zion, and **unto them that turn from transgression** in Jacob, saith the LORD.

21As for me, this **is** my covenant with them, saith the LORD; **My spirit that is upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth**, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the LORD, **from henceforth and for ever**.

Psalms 18 **20**The LORD rewarded me **according to my** righteousness; **according to the cleanness of my hands** hath he recompensed me.

21For **I have kept the ways** of the LORD, and have **not wickedly departed** from my God.

22For all his judgments *were* before me, and I did not put away his statutes from me.

23I **was also upright** before him, and **I kept myself from mine iniquity.**

24Therefore **hath the LORD recompensed me according to** my righteousness, **according to the cleanness** of my hands **in his eyesight.**

25**With the merciful** thou wilt shew thyself merciful; **with an upright man** thou wilt shew thyself upright;

26**With the pure** thou wilt shew thyself pure; and **with the froward** thou wilt shew thyself froward.

27For thou wilt save the afflicted people; but **wilt bring down** high looks.

{Do we think we will have faith if we do not learn to love? Faith works through Love.}

Fake faith may give us worldly comfort, but **True Faith** comes through denying self—loving others.

True Faith **comes through** trials(of love) and tribulation and suffering.

So **believing** relies on our faith, and our faith relies on the love of God flowing through us.

Matthew 8:13 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and **as thou hast believed, so be it done** unto thee. And his servant was **healed** in the selfsame hour.

Jude 1:3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort *you* that ye should **earnestly contend** for the faith which was **once delivered** unto the saints.

Galatians 1 **6**I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto **another** gospel: **7**Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would **pervert** the gospel of Christ.

Mark 16 **17**And these signs **shall follow** them that **believe**; In my name **shall they** cast out devils; **they shall** speak with new tongues; **18****They shall** take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it **shall not hurt** them; **they shall** lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover. **19**So then **after the Lord had spoken** unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. **20**And they went forth, and preached every where, **the Lord working with them**, and **confirming** the word **with signs following.** Amen.

Ephesians 3:10 To the intent that *now* **unto the principalities and powers in heavenly places** might be known **by the church** the manifold wisdom of God,

1 Thessalonians 1:5 For our gospel came not unto you in word only, but **also in power**, and **in the Holy Ghost**, and in much assurance; as ye know what manner of men we were among you for your sake.

Luke 10:17 And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even **the devils are subject unto us** through thy name.

Acts 8:7 With loud **shrieks**, unclean spirits **came out** of **many** who were possessed, and many of the paralyzed and lame were **healed.**

Satan does not want us to walk in Love! Because he knows if we don't, we won't have real faith. He wants us convinced we have faith, but fake faith(believing without any love)—No sacrifice of self, or denial of self therefore, and so no power either. He wants us puffed up with knowledge, but **no walk** of love, and so no real faith.

1 Corinthians 8:1 Now concerning things sacrificed to idols: We know that *we all have knowledge.* **Knowledge puffeth up, but love edifieth.**

1 Corinthians 4 **18**Now **some are puffed up**, as though I would not come to you. **19**But I will come to you shortly, if the Lord will, and **will know, not the speech** of them *which are puffed up*, **but the power.** **20**For **the kingdom of God is not** in word, **but in power.**

The Devil wants to have us treat wife, family, and others, poorly and he wants division, resentment, bitterness, un-forgiveness, and self seeking selfishness. Anything but love! Of

course Satan does not want us to walk in the power, of The True Gospel. Of course he wants to shove The Holy Spirit out of the church, because then it's just a religious social club, with lots of fake smiles and powerless words. The religious bus to hell, **we can sit in that bus and take our ease all the way.** Satan does not want us to cast out his kingdom(which kingdom works within us)which works his evil works. He works through our selfish desires and lusts and greed and idols, and sin, and the things we covet. This is why we are told to deny our self. In denying greed we **deny Satan's kingdom access** to use us. In denying selfish desires and lusts we deny evil spirits access to work through us, to bring evil upon the world. Denying self also denies Satan's kingdom. Once we repent, and deny evil, we can then **cast them out.** Just as Jesus **commissioned** His own disciples, **just before** He ascended into Heaven. He commissioned The Church, and no-where in the Bible is this with-drawn. Demonic doctrines and tricks **have attempted** to withdraw them, these lies should be taken captive, and be cast down. **If** we believe(the True Gospel), then **this commission still stands.** It is not a burden, but a wonderful blessing, to find relief from the oppressions of the enemy. **Yes we do** have power to cast evil spirits out, as we repent of allowing them to work through our selfish carnal nature. Yes we are **being** transformed as we do this. A commission given to disciples, **just before** Jesus was received up into Heaven. The last message and instruction He spoke to them!!! They were a commission to The Church. That's never been removed by God(Only removed by religion).

1 Corinthians 2:8 Which none of the princes of this world knew: for **had they known it, they would not have** crucified the Lord of glory.

Yes Jesus ascended to Heaven and sent The Holy Spirit. So we could all do the things Jesus did. They(Satan) never would have crucified Jesus had they known. All Satan can do now is attempt to have us believe we have no power and that his kingdom cannot still be in us. But—They **are** in us—(our flesh—not our born again spirit though)**where-ever sin still operates in our** flesh, or lives. We can close those sin doors. That's one very good reason to avoid sin—to be rid of Satan. Who needs the law, when we have such a good incentive already. This is why we are told the flesh profits nothing, it's an earthen vessel Satan uses to take us captive to selfish desire. Why we are told to deny the flesh, and to deny self, and to deny sin. Once we understand, we realise we deny Satan this way from using us, to destroy others(unknowingly). Gods **grace** and **gift** of The Holy Spirit. It is a tremendous blessing **given** to The Church. Don't let it be **stolen from** us. Doctrines of demons want to strip us of power and truth and freedom and great blessing. We have dominion over Satan. **Through** love **when** we deny him/or self! Once we've denied him, they shriek sometimes in terror, as they realise they've lost their place of **dwelling.** As we-CAST THEM OUT!!! Their evil—is worked—through—our flesh. Sin. THEY COME INTO US THROUGH THE DOORS OF SIN. This has been the case since the fall of Adam and Eve. So there is no need to fear—it's just that you now know, what you may not have known before. Nothing has changed, except the fact that **you know now**, so you can now cast them out:) **If you believe this,** you **can** cast and command them out. If you don't believe, then you **can't!** You are not deceived any more but **know**, praise God for His mercy and grace.

Acts 8:7 With loud **shrieks**, unclean spirits **came out** of **many** who were possessed, and many of the paralyzed and lame were **healed.**

Psalms 149:9 To execute upon them the judgment written: **this honour** have **all** his saints. **Praise ye** the LORD.

Psalms 11:3 If the **foundations** be destroyed, what can the **righteous** do?

Mark 16 **14**Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their **unbelief** and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen. **15**And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature. **16**He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned. **17**And **these signs** shall follow them that **believe;** In my name **shall they cast out devils;** they shall speak with new tongues; **18**They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

19So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. **20**And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word with signs following. Amen.

Mark 10:45 For even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but **to minister**, and to give his life a ransom for many.

Matthew 20 **26**But it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister; **27**And whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant:

In the world servanthood is considered low. In Gods Kingdom though-ministering to others is of High Importance and Value.

{the natural man hates this-:being a servant}— So we **do not allow feelings and emotions to rule** through the flesh}

{we take dominion in spirit, in Love} we humble self.

The **True** Church is not fooled, and never has been. Because it's made up of the very people that do walk in Love. Those ones which deny Satan and self. It doesn't pay to be religious. A bunch of demons doctrines will strip the gospel of all blessing. The Real Church does what Jesus did, and it's hidden from the world and vain religion(because the world has no respect for people that are lowly and serve others). **But—**The Real Church does serve others, and still survives in tact, today, tomorrow, and forever. They are not exalted by the world, but by God Himself, in the reality of His kingdom, which is also present in Jesus Body, now working upon the face of the Earth. Jesus did not come to rule over flesh or this present world. It will pass away. Jesus has another kingdom. He's building His temple, and He wants to live in His temple. The Spirit is already dwelling in us! Perfecting the **stones** which make up the temple.

1 Corinthians 3:16 Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and *that* the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?

1 Corinthians 6:19 What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own?

We aren't born again to rule over this present world. We have another kingdom to go to, after this flesh life. The present world will not recognise this at all. So we should not attempt to impress the world. Or be high in this world. I'd rather please God and be recognised and honoured by Him. In an eternal kingdom. The present world is anti-Christ.

Matthew 23:12 And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.

In The True Church—The Holy Spirit leads this Church. So we need to be in The Church - The Holy Spirit leads. The Body of Christ is eternal. It has survived despite religion. It is usually not visible to the world, or even to mainstream religion. The True Church is not usually found where the many are found. The many often have their own "special" doctrines brought in by the **demon** nations. For comfort—to live in the present world without tribulation or persecution. **Denomi** nations indicate separations and division—not One Mind. The Spirit of God is not divided. Different religions and sects and denominations have different doctrines and beliefs. **Flesh will choose the one that suits flesh.** But we are spirit. We choose for The Truth— for the spirit. God *is* a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth(John 4:24). Not in flesh-but in spirit. The Truth will be the only thing that stands in the end. Lies will have no value whatsoever, they will leave us naked—so why tolerate them. So we should love The Word, without man's interference, it keeps us safe(whether the flesh likes it or not). The Body of Christ though is One, it has many members performing many different kinds of tasks, but has One Mind, that of The Spirit.

1 Timothy 6 **3**If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, *even* the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness; **4**He is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy,

strife, railings, evil surmisings, **5**Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, **supposing that gain is godliness:** from such withdraw thyselves.

These signs shall follow those who believe (Mark 16 above). These signs follow us because we **believe** they will. If we don't believe, then of course they **won't** follow, and that's the whole trouble with doctrines of demons(they **steal** the signs and miracles from us), that have been **given** by Jesus, to us, the saints. Fake doctrine leads to fake church. And then Satan can't be cast out, because **we don't believe** he can be cast out. How **convenient** for Satan. (Luke 10:18)

Psalm 149:9 To **execute** upon them the **judgment** written: this **honour** have **all** his saints. Praise ye the LORD.

The Holy Spirit works **through** us and sanctifies us, but **He does this through** selfless Love. So Love cannot be avoided. Remember we must deny self. Again! That's why vain religion is so enticing, because it **offers** ways out of self-sacrifice. It must be stressed many times, yes many times, yes many, to break strongholds of the carnal mind, the carnal man will do **everything** it can **to avoid** self-sacrifice. **The flesh so hates to sacrifice**—this message I hope, will penetrate through all the defences, that Satan has put up against it. To penetrate through all religion **that gives the flesh** what it wants. **Know** this, because **Satan certainly does**, and He preys upon you, through this weakness. Sacrifice of self is not the easy way for the flesh, but it is The Way, **for our soul and spirit to have eternal life. Instead of eternal damnation.** Choosing self, and not God!!! Choosing self, leaves you separated from God. You've made your **self** an idol("**god**")

John 10:10 The thief cometh not, but for to **steal**, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have *it* more abundantly.

Colossians 3:10 And **have** **put on** the new *man*, which is **renewed** in knowledge after the **image of** him that created him:

John 3:3 He must increase, **but** **I must decrease.**

As we humble self, Jesus increases in us. Christ's love in us increases. That is what love is, it is **a sacrifice of this earthly life**, for others sakes. We have all of eternity to enjoy, **after** this life on this fallen corrupt world. So we decrease here, and humble ourselves and serve. We **can** afford to sacrifice this life, because of the **hope** we have. Be aware though, we are to put on Christ now, **whilst we can** in this temporal flesh. It is happening **now**, we are **doing** it now. Don't expect it all to happen later(in Heaven) if you don't manifest(bring to pass or reality) now. **Now, now, now, here** in the flesh, **on** this earth, **in** this earthen vessel, Gods temple made without hands, which God wants to **refine** into gold, through the fire.

This is The Truth the flesh hates!!! **The flesh wants easy religion!**

{consider the following very, very carefully—that demonic doctrines cannot entice the flesh}

2 Corinthians 6 **1**We then, **as workers** together **with** him, beseech **you** also that **ye** receive not the grace of God **in vain.** **2**(For he saith, I have heard thee **in a time accepted**, and in **the day of salvation** have I succoured thee: behold, **now is the accepted time**; behold, **now is the day** of salvation.) **3**Giving **no offence** in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed: **4**But in all *things* approving ourselves as the **ministers** of God, **in** much patience, **in** afflictions, **in** necessities, **in** distresses, **5****In** stripes, **in** imprisonments, **in** tumults, **in** labours, **in** watchings, **in** fastings; **6****By** pureness, **by** knowledge, **by** longsuffering, **by** kindness, **by the Holy Ghost**, **by** love unfeigned, **7****By** the word of truth, **by** the power of God, **by** the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left, **8****By** honour and dishonour, **by** evil report and good report: as deceivers, and **yet** true; **9****As** unknown, and yet well known; **as** dying, and, behold, we live; as **chastened**, and not killed; **10****As** **sorrowful**, yet alway rejoicing; **as** poor, yet making many rich; **as** having nothing, and **yet** possessing all things.

{look above—let The Truth that the flesh hates be received. Many ask God for The Truth, but when He shows them—they **do not** accept, **will not** accept it, **or cannot** accept it}

2 Thessalonians 2:10 And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

John 10:1 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.

{again, Read- 2 Corinthians 6- above}—it is not a demons doctrine given for flesh}
It crucifies the flesh!

Galatians 3:27 For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ.

Look at the cross. Look what Jesus did, Jesus is our example. He is our spiritual Father. We can be a rubbish father & husband, mother & wife, brother & son, & friend, and survive quiet comfortably in many religions' false doctrines. It can be very self serving/deceitful. It's easy to treat others as assets or as servants or for advantage. It's hard to be humble and serve others, help others, whilst expecting nothing in return. Love!!! Not law! Much, much, harder.

1 Corinthians 10:24 Let no man seek his own, but every man another's *wealth*.

1 Corinthians 10:23 Even as I please all men in all *things*, not seeking mine own profit, but the *profit* of many, that they may be saved.

Philippians 2 **21**For all seek their own, not the things which are Jesus Christ's. **22**But ye know the proof of him, that, as a son with the father, he hath served with me in the gospel.

It is not natural, to the natural born man to seek the good of others. That's why we like to avoid it, and find a comfortable religion to hide in. This world is under the prince of the power of the air, and is trained up in selfishness. This world and all of us in it, are trained to be in Satan's image from birth(by the world). Totally indoctrinated. But we(believers and doers of The Word) now have The Comforter, and He is teaching us to be like our new Spiritual Father in Heaven. Who Loves us. God is Love. So now we simply begin to daily, and diligently, very diligently obey (1Corinthians 13:4-7) and as we do, The Spirit guides and helps us. And comforts us as we learn how to come out from under all of Satan's indoctrination. Learning to seek others good instead of our own is not natural. It takes alot of transformation of our mind, and our ways. We need to have our whole way of life, attitudes, and even our minds, transformed by The Truth. It only happens as we obey. The Spirit works through Love. So begin to obey love, so that He is able to comfort and guide. We cannot trust our reasonings of the mind. They will lead us back to be worldly every time. The Truth must replace reasoning. This means trusting God. It takes time for this trust and transformation to manifest. We've been taught to reason using Satan's teaching in our former life. We now have New Life in Jesus Christ. The Spirit will transform our minds to The Truth—As we obey. The children that disobey(notice:(Ephesians 2:12)- these are not unbelievers—these are called(children) and are still walking according to Satan—:The prince of the power of the air. Many walk this way. Few find the narrow way—:Why?—:because it is so much harder—for flesh. Be very aware of this! We must be walking in The Spirit, whom often leads us to do things we do not like. Gods Love, His agape Love, is not natural for us.

Galatians 5:16 *This* I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.

Ephesians 2:12 Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience:

Romans 8:6 For to be carnally minded *is* death; but to be spiritually minded *is* life and peace.

In The Body of Christ, wherever we have authority, whether it be in our own family, or in The Church Family—we need to watch how Jesus used His authority. Keeping self happy—Forcing others to submit to our authority, is not The Way, it's not love. Jesus did not do this. Demanding and manipulation is not love. Wives are instructed to submit, but God did not instruct men to force, and control, and demand, and manipulate, and use others for advantage, and any such

thing. Religion, unfortunately, **will give you wonderful excuses**, for you to do this—but that's just to please your flesh. To entice you to be like Satan. It's easy to treat others like that. It's very important for men in particular to not be putting others under law, whilst expecting grace from God himself. It's a trap of religion and of the law. It's a terribly awful deceit. **If we put others under law**, we will find **much trouble believing** we have God's grace ourself. It will destroy our faith. **Jesus said to love**(1 Corinthians 13:4-7). Jesus says we reap what we sow, we should therefore be very, very graceful. I would like God's grace upon my life. **I have this liberty** in the law of liberty. As I give mercy, I obtain mercy. As I forgive, I am forgiven, as I judge, I am judged. So whether it be a wife and family, or whether it be authority in The Church, it is very wise to show all possible grace, and love, and patience, and kindness, and compassion, etc. I have freedom to receive all of God's goodness. By **sowing** the same. By becoming like Jesus. By **being transformed by** The Spirit, into Jesus nature and character.

2 Corinthians 3:18 But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed **into the same** image from **glory to glory**, even as **by** the Spirit of the Lord.

His image. **IN** Jesus **[Name]::** means to be **in** His **[nature and character]** and with that, we have His authority. **IN**(His Name)-**(IN)**His nature, character and **with** His authority. In Love. If we can **successfully** walk like this, **IN** this, even in positions of authority, we can **then** be trusted with more authority. If we cannot show love in our **own families** in which we have authority, **how can we be trusted** by God, with authority anywhere else? With **His** Family? He simply won't trust us to be in authority in His precious Family. We **can only be trusted** if we show God's love. And one major testing ground is in our own families. By the way we treat our own earthly family. It's a test as to whether we can be trusted with more authority, in more important things. Many men will just **take** and grab authority, in the church, which is not given to them **by** God. This is why we must look for the fruit. So we can discern the wolves from the shepherds. Those appointed by God, and those whom have appointed themselves. We do not want to follow wolves, but sadly **many** do. Do we have Love? For whosoever **hath** love, to him shall be given, and more in abundance: Do we have Jesus nature and character?

Matthew 7:20 Therefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

Matthew 13:12 For whosoever **hath**, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but **whosoever hath not**, from him shall be taken away even that he hath.

James 1:25 But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth *therein*, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.

2 Corinthians 3:18 But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, **are changed** into the **same** image from glory **to glory**, even as **by** the Spirit of the Lord.

Don't fall for Satan's trap. He does not want fathers/husbands to receive any of God's grace. He wants you to treat others poorly. Especially your own family. A great snare for the natural man, a pit to fall in! Jesus says to love your wife as yourself. Or to treat her as you yourself would like to be treated. Of course God **instructed the wife** to submit to her husband, so **that's her responsibility**, to submit and support the husband. **The husbands responsibility is** to cherish and love his wife, and show her honour, and **guide** the family into The Truth. If the husband obeys God, how blessed she is. If the wife obeys, how blessed is that man. Love is full of grace, not rules and regulations and laws. So love is not a bunch of rules and demands, but is a joining together in The Lord, and it happens **through people that deny their own wants** and fulfil the needs of those around them. Especially within marriage and family. It takes a lot of **humility** to be able to obey this—for the carnal nature. Flesh doesn't like humility. Pride must go! Out must go the demonic doctrine too! Doctrines **Causing**-manipulation, and control, and force, and demand, and division and strife, and oppression, and resentment, and nastiness. These are not Jesus doctrine according to Godliness.

1 Timothy 6:3 If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to **wholesome words**, even the **words of our Lord** Jesus Christ, and **to the doctrine which is according to godliness**:

Titus 1:1 Paul, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and the acknowledging of the truth which is after godliness;

Proverbs 11:2 When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.

Proverbs 29:23 A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit.

James 4:6 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

Religion turns love- into fake love, it turns love into demands, and expectations, and threats and intimidation, through fear and control. Manipulation is not love. Satan is a thief, he wants to steal grace from us. He does not want us to sow grace—because he wants us unable to receive grace. God commands both husband and wife to love. It is rather simple once we cast religion out of our hearts. All of Satan's rubbish should be cast out of our hearts, so that we can effectively repent of our failures. I Thank Almighty God that we have this grace, as we come to the knowledge of The Truth, and can so therefore walk in that knowledge. So that we may receive God's grace. And reap the good we've learned to sow. By giving grace to our families.

Psalm 113:7 He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, *and* lifteth the needy out of the dunghill;

The following is how to love our wife and the following is how to love our husband. We should remove religious rubbish and tradition, so that it is all made plain, and very simple, and very, very clear. Made simple -: By the following:(1 Corinthians 13:4-7). The ultimate deceit is to ignore this and just keep doing foul religion. But "Lord, Lord" they will say!

1 Corinthians 13 4Love suffereth long, and is kind; love envieth not; love vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, 5doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not its own, is not provoked, taketh not account of evil; 6rejoiceth not in unrighteousness, but rejoiceth with the truth; 7beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.
8Love never faileth:

1 Corinthians 13:3 And if I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and if I give my body to be burned, but have not love, it profiteth me nothing.

Matthew 7 19Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.
20Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

21Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. 22Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? 23And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

{for God to know us, we must learn to walk in Love. Doing (1 Cor 13:4-7) That is walk in Jesus}

1 Corinthians 1 4I thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ; 5That in every thing ye are enriched by him, in all utterance, and in all knowledge;

We have knowledge now of what God wills for us, and desires for us. He will not force us, but we get to choose to be with Him in Heaven. The kingdom of Heaven is at hand now. Now is the day of salvation. Love is not demanding upon others, love is what God says love is. God, our Father, wants to see Jesus Christ, His Son, in us. Gods Love is self sacrificing though, so remember, this is not at all very appealing to the carnal flesh man. It's easy to put up an appearance and facade of love, yes Satan's fake love is easy, but it is much harder to deny yourself for others, to love others. To deny this world's pleasures is much harder, yes harder!

Joel 3 13Put ye in the sickle, for the harvest is ripe: come, get you down; for the press is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness is great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the day of the LORD is near in the valley of decision.

Revelation 17:15 And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

To follow all of 1 Corinthians 13:4-7 every day, all the time, will allow God to put us on the cross. When sacrifice of self is required for our family and others, does our love hold? Or is it found to be fake? Once again (look) at 1 Corinthians 13 !!! Denial of self, and sacrifice of self for others, proves what kind of love we have. Fake demanding, ruling and reigning, harsh love??? Or patient and tender and kind and compassionate, enduring all things, suffering all things love. Which God do we wish to serve? Our actions toward others display who we serve. Many say Lord, Lord and God says “I never knew you!” Why? — because they did not walk in love. One God is in Heaven, and the other “god” is going to be in the lake of fire for all eternity. We certainly do not want to follow Satan there! I would like to be where Jesus Christ is. So I would like to walk in His Love. And not ignore the fact, that it is a sacrifice of self, and of this life, and this world. We lose our life in this present world, to gain our life in our eternal world. If we serve self, we serve Satan. If we serve self, we serve other “gods” (idols).

Joshua 24 **15** And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.

16 And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to serve other gods;

1 Corinthians 13:3 And if I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and if I give my body to be burned, but have not love, it profiteth me nothing.

Revelation 20:15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

2 Peter 3:9 The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.

Remember, whilst we have breath we can repent. God is not willing that any should perish. But love is what God says, and not what religion demands. It is very important to understand this. Or we may perhaps, end up treating others very poorly, and even “think” it is Gods will (but is obedience to Satan)-:and his nature (and doctrinal tradition). Even when others around us do not understand nor obey these things, God still asks us to obey His love. Even when others, even wife, or even husband, may be showing little or no love in return. He still asks us to show love. It is not easy when it is one way love. But that is Gods love toward each of us. He loved us while we were yet sinners. He shows us grace even in all our failure. We are striving to come into His image. It is Gods love that has the power to convert the lost—especially when we are able to show love to those that despise us, and scorn and scoff at us.

(Gods Love is (1 Corinthians 13 4-7)—we can walk in these things—doers of The Word—obeying these, daily, (even as others refuse to obey) doing this actually causes us to deny our self. It does what God wants it to do. It crucifies the old nature. Completely needed to enter Heaven!

Yes it is hard and it is painful to be mis-understood and despised for doing good, by those we love. But did not The Same happen to our Lord? If they hated Him, They’ll hate us also.

Please remember what True Love is. It is very important to recognise the difference between the worlds love and Gods love. Following 1 Corinthians 13 is a sacrifice of yourself, we’ve then picked up our cross, it even puts us on our cross (the flesh hates it) when others around us are not willing to do the same. That’s agape love. Gods Love.

Mark 13:13 And ye shall be hated of all *men* for my name's sake: but he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

1 Corinthians 7:16 For what knowest thou, O wife, whether thou shalt save *thy* husband? or how knowest thou, O man, whether thou shalt save *thy* wife?

Others may often be not able to walk in Gods love yet. We each grow in The Lord as we walk with Him. We may all be in different places in our walk with God. So we have no place to judge, only God knows the hearts and minds and history of us all. Only He knows our pain and vulnerability. Others may not respond well to, or appreciate, or even be able to see God's kind of love, in us. Until they learn that love is not emotional, but is a sacrifice of self. We ourselves often do not see God The Father's love toward ourself either, do we? Amongst His chastening. His patience and longsuffering, enduring us, and forgiving us, helping us, giving us His grace time after time as we fall short. God also chastens those He loves, for our good. So in our efforts to obey, whilst we fail many times, God will chasten us, because He loves us and does not want us to go astray-serving self again.

Serving ourself in this world(an ultimate lie). Some(*many*) refuse to ever understand this!

So we need to endure these times of chastening, and allow it to bring us back on the narrow road. If we do not endure, we may eventually walk away from God—because it's "too hard". God never forsakes us, but that doesn't mean we cannot ever forsake Him. We should endure chastening and learn from it. If we are without chastening, we should wonder why not? We should even expect it, if we are His sons and daughters. If we refuse to endure the chastening, God is unable to correct us. It's for our good. If we endure chastening, at the other end of it, we come to more revelation and understanding. In the chastening we must humble ourselves to it, or pride will take us. Because God reveals through the trial, and the chastening, where we are failing to be like Jesus. To be love. If we endure, The Holy Spirit can lead us to more truth, followed by more truth and.....so on.

Hebrews 12 6For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

7If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not? 8But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.

Vain religion may have us free of chastening, but we will not be conformed or transformed to Jesus image without chastening. And we may call ourselves sons, but God may not be calling us sons(see Hebrews 12:6-8). If God doesn't call us a son, we are not a son, no matter what we "proclaim". So chastening is a sons privilege, it should give us confidence. Under chastening though, we may "feel" like God doesn't love us, but that's not true. We are chastened because He does love us, and is teaching us, and wants the best for us. We may even often show little love in return to God, for Gods love toward us, in all our trials, and chastening, and doubt, and unbelief, and inability. In all the trial of our faith, God's love can be difficult for the flesh or carnal mind to discern. Just as we struggle to see God loves us sometimes in all these things, others struggle also, struggle to see God's love working through us-toward them. Rejection is a major cause/curse—it plays on emotions and feelings. Emotion is not an indication of love, it is an indication of contentment-or discontentment. Or of demonic manipulation(it's deceitful) if we are not aware of this. So it becomes our ability to walk in (1 Corinthians 13 4-7) that has the power to convert and give testimony to others around us, of Gods real love, and of what sort it is. It's not telling a testimony so much, as being a testimony-of love. We all find Gods love difficult to walk in(especially when others near to us, do not recognise it for what it is), but if we hold onto, and walk in, 1Corinthians 13:4-7, even in difficult circumstances with one another, daily, yes every day, constantly, as best we are able to, doing these things, this tests that very love, and proves if it's genuine Godly love. We get stronger day by day, as we persist in this with God. Enduring chastening as we go. Sons are chastened.

Proverbs 17:3 The fining pot *is* for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the LORD trieth the hearts.

1 Peter 2:20 For what glory *is it*, if, **when** ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? **but if**, when ye **do well**, and **suffer for it**, ye **take it patiently**, this *is* acceptable with God.

It Proves if **That Love** is in us. Proves that Gods Love is in us. That Jesus is in us. It's impossible without The Spirit. Can we love someone, when that someone is not loving us back? Someone that is **trapped(by Satan) in their emotions and feelings** by pain, and rejection and hurt and self-pity and pride? Trapped being comforted by the world! That's the trap! To turn to The World for comfort, rather than God. This trap will cause you to despise or dis-like Godly people. That's the test of **Gods** Love in us. Especially between husband and wife. One may understand, whilst the other may not. One may not understand the difference between Denying self -**OR**- Pleasing self. Between **emotional** love and **sacrificial** love. Between flesh and spirit. Under this circumstance our love and faith are tested to the limit. As we obey Godly love, we are **despised** by those who still love the world, and are **serving their emotional pain** with the world's comforts. Our own family may hate us, for attempting to remove the world from their hearts(because that's where they find their comfort). We though, are **learning** to find comfort **in** God alone. So believers are often left abandoned and mis-understood by loved ones. One loves God, the other loves the world. Be aware, letting go of the world's comforts is painful, because we find our emotional comfort in it. We can stay **distracted from dealing with things**, by keeping busy. Love, sacrificial love will force us to face emotional hurt, and pain. So like a soldier we must learn to fight through that demonic stronghold. Fight through the emotional pain and hurt feelings. On the other side is freedom in Christ—to love without those bondages. But we have the following promise to cling to and believe(**1 Cor 10:13**). Remember though, your faith, **use the grace** to cry out to God. **Overcoming emotions and rejection and hurt is very painful** for the old nature!—(self has a strong grip). Yes (Satan has a strong grip). Grace is for **relationship** with God. Remember your faith. The trials will bring you to **cry out** to God(psalms 107)—that's why we **need** them(the trials). They draw us closer to Him.

Psalms 50:15 And **call upon me in the day of trouble**: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me.

1 Corinthians 10:13 There hath **no temptation** taken you but such as is common to man: but **God is faithful**, who will not suffer you to be **tempted above that ye are able**; but will **with the temptation** also **make a way** to escape, that ye may be **able to** bear *it*.

Psalms 89:26 He shall **cry unto me**, Thou *art* my father, my God, and the rock of my salvation.

The worlds love is completely different to Gods kind. If we listen to our carnal mind, —we WILL BE DECEIVED! **The worlds fake love will fail your loved ones, and those you claim to love**—As soon as any sacrifice is required of you. You will run to the world to keep your mind distracted and your emotions at bay. You will busy yourself with the world's distractions. You will be forced to serve your emotions. Serving negative emotions this way, is in fact serving Satan. Negative emotions are from below— not above. Emotions will fail you— and lead you astray. You will run to the world to “feel” good. You will run to Satan. The prince of the power of the air. Satan uses them with depression and self-pity and pride— to steer your course, **if** you allow it. Feelings will lead you astray. Satan uses both emotions and feelings, to manipulate us and cause accusations, and division, because we “feel” that these torments of emotions and feelings are other people's fault. So we blame the people close to us, that love us. So we are **used to destroy them** through false accusation. Then those we are accusing(our loved ones) must stand in the barrage of fiery darts we are shooting at them. Our emotions are causing us to do this! (The Godly)(those attempting to obey 1 Cor 13:4-7) **know they need and must** forgive, regardless of the demonic attack coming falsely upon them. **They suffer terribly as they obey God**, whilst those that serve the world, and their emotions, attack them(blame them, accuse them, abandon them, betray them and perhaps scorn and scoff). The godly must forgive over and over, and over(suffering obedience to God's kind of love)agape. **But in this** our old nature dies(praise God for this and rejoice). The **fiery trials are worth it**, because Christ is **forming** in us. We have a tendency to think that a lot of Gods Word, relates **to others** outside of our family, in the World. But it's even more important with those closest to us. Much more important. Very, very important. To get things sorted in our own families. That we do not revile, persecute and say all manner of evil to, or about one another. But if our own wife, or our own husband, or son, or daughter, or close friend is doing this to us—**rejoice!(Matthew 5:12)** They are trapped loving the world(they don't realise what they are doing). They do not realise there is an eternal life to take

hold of, instead of this one. They can't let go. **Endure** the trial of forgiving—for in doing so—**great is our reward** in Heaven. In doing what? In obeying 1 Corinthians 13:4-7 under heavy fire. Agape Love.

Matthew 5 11Blessed are ye, when *men* shall revile you, and persecute *you*, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake. 12**Rejoice**, and be exceeding glad: for *great is* your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

We **cannot be guided by** emotions and feelings therefore. We must target the true enemy(Satan). Our fight is not with flesh and blood. We cannot afford to hate, and hang on to satanic emotions and hurts. Those that do not understand this will, **destroy their own** marriages and families. Why? Forgiving doesn't "**feel**" good!!! So we avoid it and find religion. Or we run to the world(lasciviousness)licence to go on in sin, and **think** God is ok with it. To feel good and seek comfort in others. So you end up knowing others, but God never really knew you. Then those others end up doing the same things to you anyway. Its temporary and false comfort. It's an endless vanity and lie. Satan will **string you along** this way all your life, if you let him. Seeking others who will make you "feel" good. Who will **agree with you** in your sin and world loving ways. (Feelings deceive us!!!) Godly people won't agree with you, so you will despise them and abandon them. They won't be able to lead you to The Truth therefore. You will seek lies for comfort. You may even find comfort in a fake way, till the day you die. Then you will stand before The Lord. Did you learn to love?- He will say. Did you **abide** in Love. In Me? Or did you do your best to **feel good yourself** and **please** yourself. Did you live for Me, or did you live for this worlds rewards. The world is temporary and Jesus is eternal. We cannot keep living in sin and think it's fine with God. God hates sin. **Grace is power to escape** sin, and this world, and Satan.

Proverbs 16 16How much better *is it* to get wisdom than gold! and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver! 17The **highway** of the upright *is* to **depart** from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

Sacrifice doesn't **feel** good. Satan uses this to cause us to **find "other"** (**ways in the world**) to please our feelings. Obeying (1Corinthians 13:4-7) does not usually "feel" good—when others are not doing the same. The one that loves Gods way may suffer much, whilst **the one that seeks to find emotional comfort** in the world, **seems** to have it easy. But in the end, that way is death.

Ephesians 4 30And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed **unto the day** of redemption. 31Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be **put away** from you, **with all** malice: 32And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

EMOTIONS AND FEELINGS

The whole world is manipulated and controlled by their emotions and feelings, **that's how Satan gains such control over mankind**. Getting people to lash out and accuse one another, for what he is doing, in them and through them. **People need someone to blame** for the way they feel, because they don't understand, it's because of their own sin, the curse, and the enemy within. It's because they judge, and won't forgive, and hang on to hurts, offences, and allow accusations(demons voices whispering)in their mind, to bring **division and separation**. Never **able to take hold** of Gods grace, because they **refuse to give that same grace** they want for themselves—to others. So then they blame and accuse those closest, quite often. And find comfort in other people that agree with them. The liberty **they have been given** and forgiveness to be free, they cast down, because they hold others guilty still or offer no grace for their faults. But we all have faults, and so we all need grace from one another. It's a terrible trap of the Devil. To hold others to account, whilst expecting Gods grace, is a complete lie and deceit. All this **allows** tormented feelings and emotions(it allows the enemy access to us, to torment our emotions and feelings). That's what negative feelings and emotions are:-**the enemies rewards** for obeying them. Or the judgment of God for sin. The curse at work. Which ever way you would like to look at it. It's not worth being the judge. **Let God be the judge**——so that you yourself can be free.

Hebrews 10 29Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace? 30For we know him that hath said, **Vengeance *belongeth* unto me, *I will recompense***, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. 31*It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.*

Galatians 2 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness *come* by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.

If we put others under the law, under our judgement, not forgiving, we are back under law as well. Because we are judging them under law, we come under law. We fall from Grace. The curse for sin is there to drive us to **realise our need** for God. The curse is **empowered** and worked by Satan's kingdom, working through the flesh(they dwell in us through open doors of sin). Doors **Which we can close as** we repent. That's what grace is for! To close the doors of sin and have relationship with God. To remove the negative attitudes, emotions, and feelings, and oppressions, of evil spirits, **as** we forgive others. To remove the torments of the tormentors. This happens as we are sanctified and cleansed through our change of direction from sin to holiness. **To not forgive is like opening the gates wide and saying to the enemy, "come and torment my mind, my emotions, my feelings, and then destroy(and sabotage) my relationships—as I blame others for all of this".** If we **refuse to forgive**, the tormentors come—its like an invite for destruction, like saying to Satan—"Destroy me Satan then I will blame others for what you are doing to me"). Love does not allow **negative** emotions and feelings to stand(it denies Satan)and it will not blame others—because love always forgives and suffers long and endures all things. Love, obeying it—**will protect** you, your eternal soul. Love, obeying it, blocks the evil spirits ability to afflict our mind, emotions or feelings. Because as we **refuse** the accusations against others in our mind, and **determine to forgive** and take it all to God(grace)—in all of this, we are set free, and the demonic spirits no longer have place, or power, to torment us in this place anymore. If we set others free of judgment, God can set us free of judgment.

1 Corinthians 4 3But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you, or of man's judgment: yea, **I judge not mine own self.** 4For I know nothing by myself; **yet am I not hereby justified:** but **he that judgeth me is** the Lord. 5Therefore **judge nothing** before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the **counsels of the hearts:** and then shall every man have praise of God.

If we worry about who is right, and who is wrong, we will be trapped and deceived, and most likely **unable** to forgive. As we judge others **to be free-forgiven**(whether right or wrong) God is able to judge us the same way—free—as we judged, we are judged. We **all have opportunity** to be set free, if we take hold of Gods Grace in Truth. It's not ours to judge in this. If we don't judge others, we are set free from judgement. The law of liberty. It's ours to receive grace, by allowing others to have that **same** grace as well. Love is a sacrifice of self, picking up the cross, and crucifying those old torments of the carnal man. Judging and holding resentments is a torment(not a freedom). Not to judge others for their wrong against you, is a liberty, a way to be set free for your own wrongs. We all need grace.

Galatians 5:1 Stand fast therefore **in the liberty** wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage.

John 8:32 And ye shall **know** the truth, and **the truth shall make you** free.

John 8:36 If the Son therefore shall make you free, **ye shall be free** indeed.

Love **directly confronts the negative emotions and feelings(the evil spirits)**, and in the **obeying** of love, the evil spirits are actually **confronted and blocked**, and then **prevented** from being **allowed** to control us. Try to **see** and understand, **how** obeying Love blocks negative demonic torments. It forces you to confront your pain and hurt and resentments. Satan can't hide any more in those things. Note how the enemy will destroy your relationships. Out of emotional pain, comes the **accusations and the judging**, as we look for someone to **blame**, for our tormented feelings. This is when lying spirits will plant evil thoughts and accusations in the mind against others, particularly in marriages. If we accept the **thoughts and** the **feelings**(of demons),

the emotions become even stronger! Meaning even more demonic control/torment. Anger and rage may **come in** as well(spirits)! So the enemy works through feelings and emotions to bring accusation and blame or even guilt and judging. Satan wants us to judge others, so we will fall from grace. Therefore with the evil spirits whispering thoughts in our mind(our carnal mind that is), our mind becomes an enemy of God. Or is at enmity with God. So if we abide in Love(***simply forgive regardless who is at fault—letting go of all accusation, fault finding, judgment, and blame***), we will come **out of the flesh** and abide in the Spirit. There, the enemy has no power over us. Simple obedience will set us free. It protects us. We cannot fall for the enemies trick of reasoning in the carnal mind—it's a trap. Abide in Love—that's the escape.

John 15:7 If ye **abide** in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

Simply forgive—it may “feel” like a crucifixion, but the old man(carnal mind) must be denied.

Romans 8 6For **to be carnally minded** is death; but to be **spiritually minded** is life and peace. 7Because the carnal mind **is enmity against** God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be. 8So then they that are in the **flesh cannot please** God.

Out of the way we feel(hurt, rejected, or abandoned, or betrayed), come the accusations and judging others for our woes. Out of the judging and accusations, come the separation and divisions, and also hurt to others, because we blame others for it. Many times the accusation and blame is **completely** false. It is founded on the way we **feel**—which is ***actually because of*** our own sin(and the enemy is behind it). The way we **feel** is demonic oppression. Why then blame someone else? That's what Satan wants, accusations and strife. He wants to use our very mouths to **accuse** one another. If we fall for it we fall from Grace/under law. Abide in love instead.

Revelation 12:10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: **for the accuser of our brethren** is cast down, **which accused them before our God** day and night.

Our inner woes are because of our own bondages, most often, not others fault. Through any offences or mistakes we make— (we all make mistakes)—if we do not forgive quickly, meaning—abide in Love(forgive)—Satan's kingdom will enter, and begin their work to destroy our marriages and families! They use our feelings and emotions to do it(if we “feel” oppressed, we've been taught to blame others for it). Using the legal right they have(because we haven't forgiven)-to first **torment** our emotions/feelings and mind, to bring hurt, rejection, feelings of being un-loved, being unappreciated, blame, accusations, offence, division, rejection, strife, anger, rage, and even abuse and violence(all empowered by demonic entities within us— evil spirits are doing this). If we don't learn to **resist** Satan, our whole lives and relationships will be **manipulated** by demonic control. Obeying 1 Corinthians 13:4-7 will **cause** us to resist. Simply obeying these-***actually does*** resist! Love resists Satan. **Forgiveness** cuts very much of these demonic tactics and powers off our life.

James 4:7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

They, the demonic kingdom, want us to blame our loved ones! They **afflict** us, with negative feelings and emotions, then the enemy begins **planting evil accusations and blame in our mind**, against our wife or husband, and **if allowed**, the strife and division and destruction to the family follow. To be **able** to forgive is an absolute blessing and **gift** from God. It sets us free of all this **inner turmoil of Satan**. It cuts the enemy off. ***That is why forgiveness*** is so absolutely vitally important. **Once we repent** and **determine to always forgive regardless** of fault(agape love), we are **then** **naturally confronting** our emotions and feelings(the evil spirits), we can **then** **cast them out**, and be free to walk **without** pain and hurt and depression etc. Understand how obeying love protects us. So we cannot **give in** to negative emotions. Obeying love will confront, not give in. **Obeying(love)**, is God's protection for us, even if we don't understand, ***if we simply obey love***, we are protected. We are **set free** emotionally and spiritually. Even our very **attitude** will begin to improve toward our loved ones(no longer plagued with accusing thoughts in the mind)—**because**—:once the oppressive emotions are gone, the accusing thoughts won't work for the evil spirits any more(because we feel ok). ***They use both together!***—:Bad feelings, emotions and oppressions, added **with** the accusatory thoughts. **Un-**

forgiveness costs us very much! How do we overcome in these things? We **repent** of any known sin, and we **repent** especially of any resentment, bitterness, unforgiveness, hurt, pain, trauma etc. We learn to forgive, and we learn to not take offence at one another any more. We learn to **stay at peace**, so that the enemy has no door to oppress or torment. God tests our love. Satan tests our love. **Satan is a vessel of dishonour** and God **uses** him this way. The oppressive pressure of demonic manipulation over our body and soul, and the torment of this, is **overcome—**: As we obey love, and we have a new peace **in** The Prince of Peace.

Isaiah 9:6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, **The Prince of Peace.**

1 Corinthians 3:13 Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be **revealed by fire**; and the fire shall try every man's work **of what sort** it is.

OUR LOVE IS TESTED-OF WHAT KIND IT IS

Our love is tested. God's Love is agape. Emotional love is self rewarding and so it is based on selfishness in many ways(Satan hopes we base love on emotions and the way we feel). Agape love is sacrificial, and it **does not rely on similar behaviour from others** to keep loving them. God's Love is agape and **not** based on the emotions. God's Love is not based on the way we feel—:If we base love on that, we are **easily manipulated(very easily manipulated by demonic power)** by this. Even as others may have strife and contention against us, God's love will still **stay at peace** with one another. **Regardless** of other people's attitude and behaviour, love stands firm. Of **what sort** is our love?(1Corinthians 3:13). Self rewarding? Or a **sacrifice** to see others bound up by evil, set free. The whole world looks for eros and phileo types of love. They appeal to us, and are easy. Everyone jumps right into it with no trouble at all. Agape, which is **sacrificial** love, is The Love that we are **tested** for. **(1 Corinthians 13:4-7)** Without it we are nothing. It cannot be stressed strongly enough! God **tests** if our love is this type! God uses Satan to test us. Satan **uses** ourself to tempt and test others and he **uses** other people to tempt and test us. Can we stand in God's kind of love? in the fiery tests?

1 Corinthians 13 **1**If I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, but have not love, I am become sounding brass, or a clanging cymbal. **2**And if I have the gift of prophecy, and know all mysteries and all knowledge; and if I have all faith, so as to remove mountains, but have not love, I am nothing. **3**And if I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and if I give my body to be burned, **but have not love,** it **profiteth** me **nothing.**

SACRIFICIAL LOVE —do not miss this important understanding—and please do not avoid agape.

Satan wants to **steal** eternal life from you.

4Love suffereth long, and is kind; love envieth not; love vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, **5**doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not its own, is not provoked, taketh not account of evil; **6**rejoiceth not in unrighteousness, but rejoiceth with the truth; **7**beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.
8Love never faileth:

Sacrificial agape Love. That's Jesus image. That's Jesus nature and character. That's what God wants to see **form in us. ::Regardless how we are treated by others we seek to walk daily in this love. This is not easy, not easy, in fact very difficult for the old nature passed down from Adam. So do not get drawn into easy religion.** We have a new nature **in** Christ! And by faith, by grace, **through this** agape love(above)—: we conquer our true enemy-Satan. **It must be this kind of love though.**

1 Corinthians 3:13 Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be **revealed by fire**; and the fire shall try every man's work **of what sort** it is.

If we don't manage to obey this love, we allow, we give him the right(Satan) to destroy our marriages, family, friendships and relationships. He has **power** to destroy, until we walk in agape. Yes he has **power.** It's given him, in our dis-obedience. Satan administers a chastening of our lives until we obey God. So **eventually,** we **learn** to walk in agape love—to be free of the

tormentors. And we have grace to walk in agape. We have grace, firstly to repent and turn around. We have grace to ask God to help, and when our heart is right in these matters, He certainly does help.

Ephesians 4 26Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath:
27Neither give place to the devil.

If two walk together in this kind of love—there will be agreement and peace. Our relationships will begin to be in peace and unity. Our mind will no longer be tormented with demonic accusations, voices, or thoughts. Our emotional state will balance out, and our attitude will not be constantly oppressed with evil negativity. Our daily moods will improve, and life will be brighter in Jesus agape love. The evil spirits will be gone, no longer having a right to stay. So grace is the power to do all of this. Giving grace to others. Firstly it sets ourself free, and then others around us, as all the strife and division has no longer any place to work. We repent, and as we do, we have grace, to do these things. We also have grace to ask God for help. That's how to have faith, with, works(of faith). By asking God to do it, to help. Grace is relationship. Through sacrificial agape love.

Galatians 5:1 Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage.

Being led about by emotions is very easy and natural to the carnal nature. It also makes things very easy for the evil dark kingdom, to manipulate us—:As we seek to comfort ourself(our emotional state of being). The broad way is so very, very natural and easy, easy, but the narrow way is not. Agape love is not easy. Religion can be easy. God's love is not easy. At least not easy until we abide in Jesus and learn to have faith. As soon as it fails to "feel good" our "love" may fail, especially if we live based on "the way we feel". If we base love on the way we feel, the demonic spirits will be able to manipulate our actions. As soon as a person doesn't make us feel good, we will start to blame them, or abandon them. So agape love is very often a sacrifice of good feelings, in order to obey The Truth, of what love actually is. (1 Cor 13:4-7)

Matthew 6:33 33But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

Seek Love first! The kingdom of God is God, and God is Love. You may actually feel bad as you are attempting to obey. Forgiving others doesn't always feel good. It can be quite a sacrifice to make as far as the carnal mind is concerned. But it is still The Way, despite it not feeling good. If negative feelings and emotions stop us forgiving—then(the enemy is stopping us forgiving). This is How the enemy stops love. How the enemy stops Forgiveness. It sometimes feels so unfair or unmerited to forgive others for their wrongs. But that's what God has done for each of us. And to receive His forgiveness all we need do, is also forgive.

1 John 3 1Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not. 2Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. 3And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

It is denying self, it is love. Denying negative attitudes and moods the ability to reign over us. Yes, denying Satan's kingdom any power over us. Feelings and emotions can easily mislead us away, from the truth. If we turn from obeying The Truth(particularly 1 Cor13:4-7) because it does not feel good—: then we are being deceived by our emotions and feelings. Being deceived by the power of evil spirits over our emotions and feelings. We are being bribed by our feelings to depart from The Truth. Then we seek comfort elsewhere—:and that's the wide broad way to destruction. Forgiveness and love sets us free. Otherwise emotions and feelings may become our guide to hell, because they turn us away from following The Truth. We want to avoid the pain—but we cannot afford to! We must overcome them, or we won't be able to forgive. And we must forgive, to overcome them.

Revelation 2:11 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh *shall not be hurt of the second death.*

Negative feelings and emotions are the **resulting torment** of not forgiving others, and of wilful sin. When we do not forgive others, we are not forgiven by God. So in come the tormentors. We have grace to repent, **never forget**, we have grace. **Do not forsake God**, He will never forsake us. Do not let feelings and emotions, be used by Satan, to **block you from obeying** 1 Corinthians 13:4-7. We should--: Deny self, pick up cross, follow Jesus. It's not the easy way, and few find their way through, but it is **The Way**. **Look to**, go to Jesus—grace—**don't look at** the problems. That will **drag you into negative** moods and attitudes. We keep our eyes fixed on Jesus. Keep your eyes on Jesus, think about Jesus, and don't allow self to focus, or to think upon the negative. Focus on **edifying** others, it helps block Satan. Or look at Jesus.

If we keep looking at the problems, we will be trapped by Satan in the carnal mind, which is at enmity with God.

Matthew 7:13 “You can enter God’s Kingdom only through the **narrow** gate. The highway to hell is broad, and its gate is wide **for the many who choose** that way. (NLT)

So we can **expect** to go through **many** trials of **sacrificing pride, and the feelings and emotions**, of our self nature. Selfishness looks to have **others at fault**. Selfishness seeks to justify self. Jesus has already justified us, why go back to the law. Why fall? God **proves** our love, and teaches and guides each of us **the nature of His** love. Will we **choose—Self pleasing** or **sacrificing** for others sakes. Others, even family, will **misunderstand** us, and even perhaps hate us. Because we can no longer join with them, in doing what the rest of the world do. We live for Gods Kingdom now—our kingdom. Jesus is our Lord now, not our feelings and emotions. Nor the world’s ways. Gods way is **narrow**. Gods love is completely different to the worlds.

2 Corinthians 6 16And **what agreement** hath the temple of God with idols? for **ye are the temple** of the living God; as God hath said, I will **dwell** in them, and walk **in them**; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

17Wherefore **come out from among them**, and **be ye separate**, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean *thing*; and I will receive you,

18And **will be a Father** unto you, and **ye shall be my sons and daughters**, saith the Lord Almighty.

God’s Love. It’s not emotional, it’s sacrificial!!! Don’t be led about by the wrong kind of love. It will have the **wrong motive** in your heart if you do. Look to sacrifice self, not appease self. God looks at the heart. The wrong kind of love will cause the wrong motive and our heart will not be seeking the right thing. Emotional love will have us looking for **another** way to feel better. False temporary comfort, which **never actually lasts or satisfies** for long(hidden bondage). God’s love will have us sacrifice self, so we can be restored, and then we **will** feel better. Because of God’s love in us. We will be set free of oppression and affliction this way. Not the **other** way.

1 Samuel 16:17 But the LORD said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for *the LORD seeth* not as man seeth; for **man looketh on the outward** appearance, **but the LORD looketh on the heart.**

Emotions drive us to please self, to feel better. People that are **ruled by** their emotions **cannot** walk in sacrificial love. They cannot even understand it. They are constantly **forced** to **find** their comfort through the world, or other people that will **please** their **emotions, or help them “feel good”**. They will look for and find people **that will agree with** the way the are choosing to live. People that will join with them in their deceit. So both are fooled. Satan will lead them straight to such people(the wrong ones). He will **entice** us **away** from God’s sacrificial kind of love. Away:-Where we will have our feelings and emotions tickled, with the worlds comforts and pleasure—And the comfort of people who agree with the us. Comfort in the flesh, at the price of torment for eternity. Because we **refuse to sacrifice** ourself and serve others. Come out of the flesh, come out of the world!!! We should fear God and **understand** the fear of God, we should recognise this awful deceit and **pray** for strength in God. For the inner man. This is for people that

love the world and won't come out of it—**Pray** to God, **ask** Him to give you, knowledge, understanding and wisdom and revelation. **Acknowledge** the truth, **repent** and pray! For Truth! **Whilst** you still have time. **Whilst** you still can. **Before** you pass from this present world.

Ephesians 1 17That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation **in the knowledge of him**: 18The **eyes of your understanding being enlightened**; that ye may **know what is the hope** of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his **inheritance** in the saints, 19And what is the **exceeding greatness of his power** to **usward who believe**, according to the working of his mighty power,

The carnal man is of the world. It is short lived and dead to God. The spiritual man is of God and of Heavenly places. Allow your soul to **choose** and love God more than anything else, **at the price of** the(carnal, world loving, selfish nature). That old man died. We must see who we **are now**.

2 Corinthians 5:15 And *that* he died for all, that they **which live** should not henceforth **live unto themselves**, but **unto him** which died for them, and rose again.

Psalm 80

18Then **we will not turn away** from you; revive us, and **we will call on your name**.

:::{"make us alive in you God"}:::

19Restore us, Lord God Almighty; make your face shine on us, that we may be saved. (NIV)

Pray to God fervently that **He help** you **escape** the world and flesh. **Remember**, all we do is done by faith. Satan wants to **lure** us, **entice** us, to a place of **worldly** comfort. Comfort in worldly things, or comfort in **worldly people**. So if you are still worldly, you may find that you do not like Godly people very much at all, **especially** when they tell the truth to you(at risk of **being despised** for it)! Because they will say "you need to sacrifice self!"—:but your worldly carnally minded self, **wont like this!!!** It's a dangerous deception for many, and yes many. Few find the narrow way. Many do not! Why?—:**They live for this world much more** than they live for God. **Godly people will** lead you to place of sacrifice, and denial of self, to serve God and **follow** The Spirit. **To The Way** of Life! Your flesh may therefore not like Godly people. They make you uncomfortable, because the truth makes you uncomfortable. Your flesh may not have a love of the truth. The ultimate deceit! —:That's the way to hear the words of Jesus("I never knew you")

Maybe you know all about emotional love, but do you know about sacrificial Love(agape love)?

2 Thessalonians 2:10 And with all **deceivableness** of unrighteousness in **them that perish**; because they **received not the love of** the truth, **that they might be** saved.

The carnal mind is at enmity, with God. It **rebels** at the truth. The whole world is in rebellion and under Satan(the prince of the power of the air). He doesn't care which idols we choose, as long as we are deceived by our flesh(or people who love the flesh and world), and follow a fake path. Satan does not want God in our hearts, he wants **idols** in our hearts. He wants "other things" to stand between us and our God. The way to escape idolatry, is to love God with all of our hearts. It is impossible for the carnal man. It is a work of The Spirit by faith. As we deny self, and **learn** to love others, this **relationship** with God brings our soul to a place of loving Him more and more, and we **learn and grow** in Jesus. We grow in sacrificial agape Love. As the flesh nature dies.

As Satan's nature is trampled and trodden under foot. He is **Overcome** by Love.

Matthew 22 37Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt **love the Lord thy God with all thy heart**, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. 38This is **the first and great** commandment. 39And the second *is* like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. 40On these two commandments **hang all the law** and the prophets.

Fake-ness!!!— is then all about self gratification! Finding ways to be “happy” in this world, other than through Jesus, and faith in Jesus. So we must be like Jesus and remember, that love is sacrificial, and that kind of love, is not kind to this carnally minded flesh life. **Sacrificial love(initially) is not kind to** the emotions or feelings, of carnal selfish man. The flesh hates this, it doesn't want you to take this knowledge to heart. This is why I keep telling you! **To break Satan's religious defences** down. Sacrificial love will **challenge** every part of your carnal nature. Prepare for war and battle! Overcome and endure like a good soldier. Love is hard!

2 Timothy 2:3 **Thou** therefore **endure hardness**, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ.

2 Timothy 2:10 Therefore **I endure all things** for the elect's sakes, that **they may also obtain** the salvation which is in Christ Jesus with **eternal** glory.

Love will trample demonic tormentors. In fact **it will crucify** the carnal nature as well, praise God :) It will **challenge** the comfortable flesh life. The carnal man must die!!! It must be crucified. (1 Corinthians 13:4-7)- **does this—if we diligently obey it** and do not **put down our cross**(by not obeying it). Obedience to it, **causes** us to deny ourself. It **causes** us to wash and cleanse our old selfish ways. It opens the doors and gates to holiness. It enables us to lift up our heads to God. To call upon Him in our distress. It **causes** us to walk in holiness. And it **often does not feel good** when we receive no love in return. But that's agape—it suffers all things, and endures all things. It does not feel good when we are completely mis-understood. By people who love the world and flesh. But at least we know we are walking the narrow way, and not the broad way(on our cross). Therefore, in **standing** strong, even suffering long, and enduring all things, being isolated, abandoned, and betrayed, **in** love, we **overcome** even **through** the pain, and the rejection, that attempts to come upon us and defeat us. Love. It is The Narrow Way. It is absolutely, incredibly, vitally, and extremely important, to understand. Because following Jesus is not a broad road, and picking up our cross is not a **pleasant feeling**. The narrow Way though, leads to eternal joy in Heaven, later on, instead of temporary comfort in this world. I'd rather eternal joy. Than happiness for a moment. Consider the price to be worth it! The price of laying this life down. The pain is worth it. What happened to Jesus will happen also to us. Don't be surprised by the fiery trials that are to **try** us. But **in all these things**—: we **learn to turn to Jesus** for our comfort—that's the way. Learn to turn to God and not the world, not people, not things, not addictions or distractions. But God. Call out in our distress and He will save us. (Psalm 107)

Isaiah 53 **3**He is **despised** and **rejected** of men; a man of **sorrows**, and **acquainted with grief**: and we hid as it were *our* faces from him; he was **despised**, and we **esteemed him not**.

4Surely he hath borne our **griefs**, and carried our **sorrows**: yet we did esteem him **stricken, smitten** of God, and **afflicted**.

Psalms 73 **16**When I thought to know this, **it was too painful** for me;

17Until I went into the sanctuary of God; *then* understood I their end.

18Surely thou didst set them in slippery places: thou castedst them down into destruction.

19How are they *brought* into desolation, **as in a moment!** they are **utterly consumed with terrors**.

It is **utterly awful to watch** souls walking to their destruction(but they **refuse** to hear). It is well worth denying self, we should count the cost. Jesus I'm sure did not always feel good, in what He sacrificed for us. But He made The Way, **for us to follow** Him. If we have genuine faith and actually believe, then the cost is **as nothing**, even though it costs us everything. It costs us here in this **present** life—for a little while. But then we have an eternal joy to look forward to. Our hope.

Luke 14:28 For which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have *sufficient* to finish it?

Luke 14:33 So likewise, whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.

Isaiah 62:10 Go through, go through the gates; prepare ye the way of the people; cast up, cast up the highway; gather out the stones; lift up a standard for the people.

Isaiah 35:8 And a great road will go through that once deserted land. It will be named the Highway of Holiness. Evil-minded people will never travel on it. **It will be only for those who walk in God's ways**; fools will never walk there. (NLT)

Luke 14 27And **whosoever** doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple. 28For which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and **counteth the cost**, whether he have **sufficient to finish it**? 29Lest haply, **after he hath laid the foundation**, and is **not able to finish it**, all that behold *it* begin to mock him, 30Saying, This man **began** to build, and was **not able to** finish. 31Or what king, **going to make war** against another king, sitteth not down first, and consulteth whether he be able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand? 32Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassage, and desireth conditions of peace. 33So likewise, **whosoever** he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.

We **forsake all of our selfish** ways. All that we “think” we have in this world, for a far better eternal life. We carry our cross all the way up the mountain(mount Zion). The Mountain of holiness. Mountains are hard to climb, and climbing Mt Zion, the place where we get **eternal** rest, for our soul, is no different. Many today, are physically dying even, in the **physical** attempt to climb Mt Ever-rest. Many die spiritually climbing Mount Zion. Climbing Mount **Everest** involves a lot of physical and mental pain, and endurance, and suffering many, many things, it is up hill all the way. The spiritual mountain we climb(Zion), to rest forever in God, is no different. But it's a **spiritual climb**, more than a physical climb. The slope is **learning** agape love—sacrificial love. But at the end, yes we rest forever. Love can be painful and love can hurt. Letting go of, denying the flesh, is a constant uphill battle for the carnal nature. But this is the only way to walk in Gods Love. Others around us, may also then open their eyes too, and recognise this(Gods kind)of love, as we climb the mountain of sacrificing ourself. The genuine **love**(in Jesus)that we have toward them, **even as others show none** in return perhaps, but it this love that has power to convert them to The Truth. Because The Spirit of God works **through** Love. Denying self. Picking up **our cross** and **following** Jesus. **The following is the narrow harder way.** That's God's love.

James 4:4 Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that **the friendship of the world** is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.

Colossians 3 12Put on therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of **mercies**, **kindness**, **humbleness of mind**, **meekness**, **longsuffering**; 13**Forbearing one another**, and **forgiving one another**, if any man have a quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, so also *do ye*.

{it's a whole lot easier to ignore/not do the above}-wide {than to DO the above}-narrow
SELF DOES NOT LIKE doing THIS
We should not be dragged away from God by our flesh.

1 John 2:15 Love not the world, neither the things *that are* in the world. If **any** man love the world, the love of the Father **is not** in him.

Judging one another, and **accusing** one another, is from the enemy. SO IT IS EASY TO DO! **THEY HELP/CAUSE US TO DO THIS!** Often **because we may refuse** to forgive quickly, demon spirits **afflict** our feelings and emotions, to **cause us to feel** bad or un-loved, AND **KEEP OFFENCES AND HURTS**. So **THEN** IN OUR IGNORANCE, **we blame others**, **then** demonic evil spirits **IMPLANT/WHISPER EVIL THOUGHTS AND ACCUSATIONS INTO OUR MINDS AND USE US**—to attack others. They attack others, **through** us, as they **use** us, **ourself**, to do it. It is Opposite of love. The enemy **uses us** to send fiery darts at our own family. To destroy our own, and they laugh, because they've fooled us. So we are **used**, to afflict or destroy those that love us. Simply through **accusations**, or blame, or ignoring them, or any negative behaviour.

2 Corinthians 10:5 **Casting down** imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity **every thought** to the obedience of Christ;

If we refuse to forgive, these things will happen. Because we are allowing them (evil spirits) to dwell within us. Or if we are not getting what we want from others, or from the world, we will become annoyed or irritated. Then others are forced to suffer our irritated manner. Let the love of the world go. Our emotions and feelings are being used against us. Used to steer us into Satan's web of deceit. Used to cause us to blame others for the way we feel. Or blaming others because we are missing out on a "good time" in this flesh life. Living for this life is the deceit of Satan! But we have choice in God's grace. We can obey God's Word and overcome! Simply to obey and trust God's Word is The Way. Do not trust feelings and emotions as though they are our guide. Negative emotions though, can let us know something is wrong that the enemy is present. If we can discern a negative emotion— then we can discern the enemy is present. Around us, or in us.

Ephesians 4 26 Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath: 27 Neither give place to the devil. 28 Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with *his* hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth. 29 Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers. 30 And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. 31 Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: 32 And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

These things will be used to destroy marriages, families, and any other relationship. **Forgiveness closes the doors**—for the enemy to be given legal right to torment us this way. Forgiveness may require a sacrifice on our behalf, but that's the Love of God. Refuse negative thoughts, and refuse negative emotions. Cast them down, or you will be controlled and manipulated by them—:Led back to the world for comfort. So we do not focus on the problems, we focus our attention and faith on Jesus. We look up. If we look at, or focus on the problems, we are not in faith, and we are giving agreement to the enemy. We look up, we look at Jesus.

2 Corinthians 10:5 Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;

Psalms 24 3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the LORD? or who shall stand in his holy place?
4 He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully.
5 He shall receive the blessing from the LORD, and righteousness from the God of his salvation.
6 This *is* the generation of them that seek him, that seek thy face, O Jacob. Selah.
7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.
8 Who *is* this King of glory? The LORD strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle.
9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; even lift *them* up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.

Notice we are gates and doors. For God to use and work through. Or for Satan to use and work through. We are in Jesus Body. Or in Satan's body. There is no other option!!! It's one or the other. We are learning how to abide in the right Body (of Jesus Christ). The enemy can use us as doors and gates for his evil, to work in us, yes enforce it upon us, if we don't forgive one another. Doors and gates for Satan to use us to destroy our own families even. It is a spiritual power given to Satan if we do not forgive. Part of the curse (of sin) that comes under law. That's why we don't judge others anymore—so that we can take hold of God's grace. Flesh is powerless against the curse and its torments, unless we repent and abide in Love. Especially husband and wife. Un-forgiveness gives legal right for Satan to destroy marriages. Negative emotions and feelings are a sign that this is happening. We can restore our emotions and feelings though, through forgiveness and love, with The Holy Spirit. If we do not give grace, we do not then have God's grace.

Matthew 5:7 Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.

Psalm 18 24 Therefore hath the LORD recompensed me according to my righteousness, according to the cleanness of my hands in his eyesight.

25 With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright;

26 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt shew thyself froward.

We may be (unknowingly) giving the enemy legal right to afflict us emotionally. To torment our minds, or oppress us, afflict us, and so cause division, because we tend to like to blame someone else for the way we feel. Repentance brings the grace, to change! Forgiveness is our doorway to escaping the prison, that is filled with the tormentors of our soul. The prison of the soul, trapped in carnal flesh/—the dwelling place of evil spirits—through sin. Hurt, emotional pain, feelings of despair, and dread, and desolation, trauma, depression, self-pity, suicide, anxiety, worry, anger, rage, addiction, greed, fear, and all other evil, the list goes on and on. These are all part of the result of the curse—they are not from above, but from below. They are administered upon us by Satan. If we are not under grace, we are back under law and tormentors can come. We should therefore forgive, and we should not judge. These are the tormentors, so we should forgive so that God our Father, can forgive us. Then we can cast them out of us, and should fill that old place of torment, with God's Spirit (Love—so ask God to do this) so that they can't come back (with even more) and torment even worse. We have choice, to walk in liberty. The law of liberty in Christ Jesus—we set it (our own liberty in Christ) by the way we treat others.

Matthew 18:34 And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him.

Luke 6:37 Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven:

James 2:12 So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty.

Repent and stay repented. Don't turn back to sin or an unforgiving heart. Often they come in and torment our mind with accusations, and judgmental thoughts, toward another person. Because they want you to bring judgment on yourself, —because you judge others. If you find yourself judging others, even when you are attempting to resist, you may very well have hidden un-forgiveness. Until we forgive from the heart, we give legal right for the enemy to implant these thoughts and accusations in our minds. It is a torment of the mind. The enemy will persist until we deal with our heart in this. Forgiving brings freedom. Under the law of liberty in Christ Jesus, we have choice. We have liberty to escape the enemy, by giving others the same grace that God has given us. Eternal life is worth it!!!

Matthew 7:1 Judge not, that ye be not judged.

Matthew 12:45 Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

It is a process we can work through with The Holy Spirit. Forgiveness is very necessary to be able to escape from our souls desperate need. Judging and criticising brings judgment upon oneself. It brings the enemy in. We must carefully watch what we allow to come from out of our mouths. It may bring the tormentors. We avoid returning to these things (judging and bitterness), lest the enemy come back and with more. And things become even worse. We are being taught by all of this, as we walk with God to love, and to avoid opening any doors to evil. God is working in us to will—to do—His will. When we follow or obey Satan, he jumps at the chance to work destruction in our lives. We are learning to love—because Satan cannot work through Love. When we obey love, we are obeying God. When we are not, we are obeying Satan and in he comes. We are being taught, to want, to walk in Love. There we find Peace.

Matthew 15:11 Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.

So we learn to diligently walk in 1 Corinthians 13 4-7. With patience, endurance, and long-suffering, this brings us out of the prison of the tormentors. We spent a lifetime entering deeper into that prison (until we believed), so it takes time to come out as well. It does not happen in a moment. We should each **test ourselves** to make sure we are **not avoiding this very, very, very necessary** understanding and walk. Obeying this allows God to do what He needs to do, to help us lay down the self nature. As those near and far despise us, and reject us, and abandon us, we learn to love regardless. **Suffering** in the trials, and afflicted, and smitten. The Way. **Laying down our lives**, this life, for others' sakes. Our very foundation is, and must be set upon Love. Because so **many** people are **trapped in the avoidance** of this. Because it brings trial and tribulation, as we are challenged to overcome feelings and emotions, and also the battle of accusations, and thoughts in the mind. We must therefore **stand** in The Word and cast down these things in faith. A very big snare for many is that they refuse to lay this soul life down in this present world. Loving and living for **this** life, **unable to see** the hope and the glory, of eternal life. Loving others in God's kind of love, is **hard** for prideful man, and selfish man, to **do**. To Love others that is, in a **sacrificial** way. **Rather than** only if they please your emotional state of being.

Revelation 21 1And I saw a **new** heaven and a **new** earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were **passed away**; and there was no more sea. 2And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. 3And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, **the tabernacle of God is with men**, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, *and be* their God. 4And **God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes**; and there shall be **no more death**, neither **sorrow**, nor **crying**, neither shall there be any more **pain**: for **the former things are passed away**.

To deny this life, this world, to cause the flesh to do without, and to put down pride, ego, and self. To be humble is hard. But it is **The** Way. So as we obey Love, we are putting on Christ... His **nature and character** and as we do, God is able to also trust us with His authority. We are actually putting on Christ, God works through Love. To be in Christ, we therefore need to walk **IN** LOVE. Just because we obey love, it does not mean everyone around us will do the same. This is the test, and **God will test us** with this. **Can we love others, when they do not do the same?** As Jesus did for us? That's Love. As God does with us (everyday), still, when we are disobedient or not listening, or responding to Him. When we are rebelling because we "**think**" we know better than God (carnal mind is an enemy). We should not wait for others to love us, we love them first, and show Christ **is** in us. This is done by faith, and so as we fail many times, we are brought to **ask** God for help. To be able. This is the **process** that enables Jesus to form in us. Because we **invite and ask** Him for His ability, because we've laid down our own works. We **ask** for help every time we fail. Every time we try to obey Corinthians 13 and fail, we **ask** God in our distress. **This is how** the **transformation** takes place, here and now, in this present flesh life, we overcome the flesh. It's by faith :) Not law. It's through Grace.

Romans 5:8 But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, **while we were yet** sinners, Christ died for us.

Galatians 3 26For ye are all the children of God **by faith in** Christ Jesus. 27For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ.

It's not easy to walk in 1 Corinthians 13:4-7 —especially - at all times - without compromise.

John 15:13 Greater love hath no man than this, that a man **lay down his life** for his friends.

Psalms 51:17 The **sacrifices** of God *are* a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.

Isaiah 66 1Thus saith the LORD, The heaven *is* my throne, and the earth *is* my footstool: where *is* the house that ye build unto me? and where *is* the place of my rest?
2For all those *things* hath mine hand made, and all those *things* have been, saith the LORD: **but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth** at my word.

{remember, the old nature, the flesh, hates this, -it is against the very fallen nature of the beast}
This is what we have need to overcome! Life is in Love(walking)— IN Jesus. **Ask** for Help.

Ecclesiastes 3 18 I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, that God might manifest them, and that **they might see** that **they themselves** are **beasts**. 19 For that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have all one breath; so that **a man hath no preeminence above** a beast: for all *is* vanity.

If we do not put on Christ:-without Jesus, this is the state of soul. A beast.
We **put on** Christ **through** love(Corinthians 13)— that love will be **tested**. And **tested**. And **tested**.

Colossians 3 12Put on therefore, as God's elect, holy and beloved, a heart of compassion, kindness, lowliness, meekness, longsuffering; 13**forbearing one another**, and **forgiving each other**, if any man have a complaint against any; even as the Lord forgave you, so also do ye: 14and above all these things **put on love**, which is the bond of perfectness.

1 Corinthians 3:13 Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed **by fire**; and the **fire shall try** every man's work of **what sort** it is.

Many trials of love should be **expected** as God discovers or shows us the motives of our heart, behind what we are doing. Was our love needing acknowledgment or reward?

Fiery trials come. as. We **learn to** love. From our heart.

Our **nature** is being transformed as we obey God and go through **These** trials.

God even **uses** those around us, to put us on the cross. —we need them to **put us** on our cross.

Through, enduring and patience and love —we are more than conquerors IN Christ.

Romans 8:37 Nay, in all **these** things **we are more than conquerors through** him that loved us.

God uses people(even a spouse) to crucify our old man, to transform us into His likeness
Expect the trials—the flesh hates it—Christ in us—fit for Heavenly places in Christ Jesus.

1 Peter 4:12 Beloved, **think it not strange** concerning the **fiery trial** which is to **try you**, as though some strange thing happened unto you:

If we **expect** love to try us as gold is refined in a furnace, then we understand what **God is doing**
God is **creating** sons and daughters of God

Only obeying love enables Him to do this work(**to put us on** the necessary cross)

Love therefore will bring much tribulation and trial, because the world hates God(hates love)

So we prepare ourselves to be rejected of men, we **understand** the reason, it helps us.

John 15 18**If the world hate you**, ye know that it hated me before *it hated* you. 19If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but **I have chosen you out of the world**, **therefore** the world hateth you.

It is so very, very important to understand God's ways are higher than ours. We cannot allow the carnal reasonings to throw or entice us off course. What's the course? Obeying love. We obey love and let God bring the trials and tests. People around us will test our love constantly. Love is easy with reasonable people. What about when we are misunderstood, despised, scorned at, and abandoned or betrayed, for obeying God, for obeying love? For denying this world's pleasures and temptations—:Others(worldly people, worldly Christians included) don't want to do this, so we may become mis-understood, isolated, and rejected by them. Can we continue with God in this isolation and rejection? Or do we turn back to the world's ways to please others, and be accepted. That is the test of love. The world hates to deny self, but we **learn to do it through** the fire of these tests. Will we give in to them? Or will we keep obeying God? That we may be **refined** through the fire. As Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego.

1 Peter 2 4To whom coming, as *unto* a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but **chosen** of God, and precious, 5Ye also, as lively stones, are **built up** a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to **offer up** spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ.

{spiritual sacrifices of being obedient to love}-allowing God to help, He is with us in the fire}
That's exactly **the best place to find** Jesus, **in the middle of the furnace** of fire.

There we connect with Him in our greatest place of vulnerability—it's The Way.

It is all by faith, in the fire, we trust the grace we have, we ask God for help—but **obey** love. Obeying love will have you **finding yourself in the fiery furnace** as you attempt to **stand** firm in it. You will then be **safely on** your cross, **crucifying** the old man, coming **into** Jesus image—The Way

1 Peter 2 6Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded.

7Unto you therefore which believe *he is* precious: but **unto them which be disobedient**, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,

8And **a stone of stumbling**, and a rock of **offence**, *even to them* which stumble at the word, **being disobedient**: whereunto also they were appointed.

Love exposes Satan, because in obedience to Love, he is actually resisted/exposed/cannot hide.

Love resists evil. The resisting is what causes us to be able to see demonic evil works in us. In the past, we are so used to giving in, that we have automatically obeyed these demonic spirits. We simply **re-acted to the way we felt**, and the mood we were **in**, and **sought a way** to feel better.

Obeying love, **causes** us to **refuse to give in**. Because we love others **despite** what they do.

We don't get upset or angry anymore, we aren't being **controlled** by these emotions anymore. This, **over time**, **as we practise** love, brings, and also causes, greater humility and humbleness.

Because if we resist, and refuse to allow negativity, it means we **are facing** it down.

We are therefore, **facing Satan down** as well.

If we face it down, it means we take dominion over it. If we **stand in** the trial, and **endure to the end**.

As we face it down, we are brought to weakness, because the flesh nature hates it (It seems unfair) That's when we are in the fiery furnace, & that's where Jesus shows up, as we go to Him **for grace**

Grace to overcome!

Try to understand this:

—that: **love**(actually)**resists** evil, negative, nasty, selfish, prideful, self-nature & emotions/feelings.

For the carnal nature, this is very difficult for us, like a spiritual crucifixion.

Very painful, and not pleasant at all, a humbling death to self. But This is **The Way**.)

In all of this, **our spirit/soul is growing and maturing** and **our soul is learning to come into agreement with God** and **out of agreement with Satan**. Our soul is being transformed.

Eventually, our flesh will also begin to come out from under the curse. It will all begin to manifest now in this earthly life. Here and now. More and more as our faith grows and our love matures.

Ephesians 4 29Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of **edifying**, that it may **minister grace unto the hearers**. 30And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. 31Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be **put away from you**, with all malice: 32And **be ye kind** one to another, **tenderhearted**, **forgiving** one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

I can't stress enough, I plead even, throw out vain religiosity, & **convenient** flesh pleasing doctrine.

Particularly obey these things with family, and **even more so** with a wife or with a husband.

It is **the front line**, and first line of defence, the family.

If the frontline is breached the enemy has penetrated through, the whole defence is now **vulnerable**

The Devil wants to use you, yes you, to destroy your own family, by your obedience to **him**.

Satan, or evil spirits cannot walk with you, if you **no longer agree** with his evil.

Love resists his evil. Love agrees with God.

So we have knowledge, how to walk with God.

It is obedience that gains the victory and opens our eyes to how the enemy attacks and destroys.

Love resists evil!!!

James 4:7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. **Resist** the devil, and **he will flee** from **you**.

If we walk in love, we will certainly become meek, we will have no choice.

In a marriage, a godly person(a person who obeys love), will learn **painfully** how to become humble, **as an ungodly spouse resists** letting go of the world and self(**sometimes** they may not be believers). There will be no agreement, because evil spirits(anti-Christ) will work to bring division and strife. Still God expects the believer **continue** to obey love. The Comforter uses these trials and rejections, and the scorning and scoffing, and mis-understanding to **refine** our love.

Isaiah 61 **1**The Spirit of the Lord GOD *is* upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach **good tidings unto the meek**; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim **liberty** to the captives, and the **opening of the prison** to *them that are bound*;

2To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn;

3To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the LORD, that he might be glorified.

4And **they shall build** the old wastes, **they** shall raise up the former desolations, and **they shall** repair the waste cities, the desolations of many generations.

Yes, **we shall do** these things in this life, and in these flesh bodies, to the glory of God, **in** Jesus.

2 Corinthians 4:7 But we have this treasure **in earthen vessels**, that the excellency of the power may **be of God**, and not of us.

1 Corinthians 12 **31**But **desire earnestly** the greater gifts. And **moreover a most excellent way** **show I unto you.** (ASV)

1 Corinthians 13 **4****Love** suffereth long, and is kind; **love** envieth not; **love** vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, **5**doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not its own, is not provoked, taketh not account of evil; **6**rejoiceth not in unrighteousness, but rejoiceth with the truth; **7**beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

8**Love** never faileth: (ASV)

Manifestations of Love—in our life on this present Earth as above:-

Love **exposes** Satan. It shines The Light. His kingdom can no longer slink around in the dark. **Only walking** in love can **do** this....it **exposes** him, his nature and character, that **still remains in** us.

Satan **likes to hide** and pretend he's not there, but love shines the light into his darkness.

-he can't hide, once the light makes him manifest to us. Love exposes evil spirits/demonic works.

Ephesians 5:13 But all things that **are reprov'd** are made **manifest** **by** the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

—**Reprove** Satan's kingdom and works—**resist** them.

Love **exposes** him and love **resists** him, and **asking** God **to help** in the fire(**faith**), **conquers** him. **Once we can see him** in our life, we can then by faith tread upon him and all of his kingdom.

When we see evil works in our life, or **discern** them, or God convicts us of them, **we repent!**

We have grace. We have grace. We can go to God. Because we have grace.

The gospel of our salvation. We walk it out **with** **OUR** God.

::::::If we do not forsake God, He promises He will not forsake us::::::

Joshua 1:5 There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: as I was with Moses, so I will be **with** thee: **I will not fail thee,** **nor forsake thee.**

2 Chronicles 15:2 And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; **The LORD is with you, while ye be with him;** and **if ye seek him,** he will be found of you; **but if ye forsake him,** he will forsake you.

1 Chronicles 28:9 And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and **serve him** **with a perfect heart** and with a **willing** mind: for the LORD **searcheth** all hearts, and

understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: **if thou seek him, he will be found** of thee; but **if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever.**

1 Timothy 1:19 Holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away concerning faith have made shipwreck:

Luke 10:19 Behold, I give **unto you power** to tread on serpents and scorpions, and **over all the power** of the **enemy**: and **nothing** shall by any means hurt you.

Love **forces** Satan's whole kingdom into the open, and he hates this, because **he knows**, we have all power, and authority over him, through Love(Christ).

We **learn to go into** these fiery trials(through **walking** in Corinthians 13) bound by Satan in different parts of our lives, as he attempts to control us through our carnal mind, and emotions and feelings, and hurts and reactions. We learn to stand in love and not be moved. We are over-comers—and God is **with** us in the fire, **we come out(of each and every fiery trial) free**-unhurt. God is with us. We have grace. By faith we remember this—Grace -**Ask** God for help.

In the fire **turn to** God. That is **faith** that God loves/**relationship**. That is what **grace** is for.

—Don't forget. Faith **works through** Love. (Galatians 5:6)

In love, we are Gods **servants**—and **no longer** Satan's. **Abiding** in Love.

In Love-:(actually obeying/doing 1Corinthians13:4-7 love with every person)not just nice people-:all That is-:**abiding** in love-:(John 15:7)-**abiding** in Jesus Christ.

Romans 12:18 If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

Matthew 1:23 Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, **God with us.**

(Including-:In the fiery furnace)

Daniel 3 24Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was astonished, and rose up in haste, and spake, and said unto his counsellors, Did not we cast three men **bound** into the **midst of the fire**? They answered and said unto the king, True, O king. 25He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and **they have no hurt**; and the form of the fourth is like the **Son of God**. 26Then Nebuchadnezzar came near to the mouth of the burning fiery furnace, and spake, and said, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, ye **servants of** the most high God, come forth, and come *hither*. Then Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, came forth of the **midst** of the fire. 27And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, upon **whose bodies the fire had no power**, nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed on them.

So we, **Through sacrificial love** whereby we **turn from all selfishness** and **lay down our lives** for others, **conquer** the land of our soul. We **expose** Satan's kingdom through this. As Jesus did. **As we overcome** in each trial, **others** witness this, and are convicted and converted by the testimony of **the way we live**. We can only do any of this, as we **look to God** for our strength. If we **look to ourself** and not to God, we will fail dismally—(that's coming under law)(not faith). So it's done **by** faith **through** the grace, ((grace—meaning —**through**—relationship)) **with** God. So **not self works** apart from faith. We will fail-**Until** we look up, or look to Jesus, as we **humble** self. We take back the land(**dominion over our soul**) from the demon nations of Satan's kingdom. We destroy every one of them that **dwells** within us. Only through love can this happen. **Obeying** simple love. Asking or **crying out** to God for help. Then we see them, and we overcome them.

Is it all **plain sailing & easy** like the flesh would like ? No, no, no, it isn't!!! Don't be surprised!

The old man is **being crucified**!!!!!!!

Expect these things!!!

Romans 8 35**Who** shall separate us from the love of Christ? **shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?**

36As it is written, For thy sake **we are killed all the day long**; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.

37Nay, **in all these things** we are **more than conquerors through** him that loved us.

Romans 6:6 **Knowing this**, that **our old man is crucified** with *him*, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should **not** serve sin.

Colossians 3:3 For **ye are dead**, and ***your life is hid*** with Christ in God.

Resist evil spirits **through** love, and Then **cast them out!** Joshua showed us how to do this in the physical (the book of Joshua is the physical representation of what we now face spiritually against Satan's demonic principalities/nations). They are dwelling in the land. Our flesh/soul is the land. As we obey love, these demonic forces/nations, will not be able to stand against us.

Joshua 1 **5** There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: as I was with Moses, ***so I will be with thee:*** ***I will not fail thee,*** ***nor forsake thee.*** **6** Be strong and **of a good courage**: for unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land, which I swore unto their fathers to give them. **7** Only **be thou strong and very courageous**, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law, which Moses my servant commanded thee: turn not from it *to the right hand or to the left*, that thou mayest prosper whithersoever thou goest.

James 2:8 If ye **fulfil the royal law** according to the scripture, Thou shalt **love thy neighbour** as thyself, ye do well:

Joshua 1 **9** Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for **the LORD thy God is *with thee*** *whithersoever* thou goest.

What Joshua did in the physical world, is a picture, of what we should do—of our own battle, or war, in the spiritual. The old man is dead, we have a born again spirit. Our fight is not against flesh and blood. It is against evil and darkness. Against a spiritual army or enemy. We fight in spirit and in Truth. We **have** The Holy Spirit, who works **through** us, **as** we walk in love.

In Love, we win.

Ephesians 6:12 For we wrestle **not against flesh** and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against **spiritual** wickedness **in high places**.

We are in a **war** for our own soul, and the souls of billions. It is against Satan and his fallen dark kingdom, which rules over **all** that **obey** him/the world/beasts/men. Without God, we are all obeying Satan, and are but beasts/in Satan's image. The book of Joshua shows us the battle we are in and it's challenges. It is **spiritually** fought now (**Learn** to love). Not with physical swords, but the spiritual sword of The Word, and The Spirit. The promises, **with** God Almighty's Spirit. His Power. Power —: Working **through** us, as we **speak** and **believe** His promises, His Word.

Ephesians 6 **12** For we wrestle **not against flesh and blood**, but **against** principalities, against powers, **against** the rulers of the darkness of this world, **against** spiritual wickedness in high places.

Don't believe men, **Believe** The Word!—**enter** the real battle (can **only** be entered **through** Love)—join God. **Ask and rely on Jesus and believe** in **His ability to conquer** through your faith. Not fake faith—**no!!!**, not fake talk faith, or fake believing—because **real faith** works through **Love** love—(1 Corinthians 13:4:7)—**obey this diligently**—and your trials will **begin**—God can **then** work.

False comfort will not lead anyone to be sanctified—sanctification, comes **through** the trials.

Ephesians 6:17 And take the helmet of salvation, and **the sword** of **the Spirit**, which is **the word** of God:

1 Corinthians 2:4 And my speech and my preaching was **not** with enticing words of **man's wisdom**, but in **demonstration of the Spirit** and of **power**:

Luke 10:19 Behold, I **give unto you** **power** to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over **all the power** of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

If we believe these things, then we can cast Satan's kingdom out and down. Because we believe, yes because we believe it, we can now do it. We therefore have actual genuine faith and not fake faith. Faith with works, we resist the Devil and cast him out. As we love others, he, Satan(his kingdom of demonic spirits which dwell in our flesh) is exposed, and forced up into the light through our obedience. Be aware, through our flesh-:they manipulate our soul to seek false comfort. But as we obey love— 1 Corinthians 13— they are not only exposed, but we are resisting them and not seeking other comfort. It's hard on the carnal nature, but it brings us to this weak place, where the only way through, is for God to help. So we cry out to God. (See psalm 107). We wouldn't cry out if we didn't believe He was there and believe that He hears us would we? And that He rewards our faith! That's faith!!! Out of weakness.

Hebrews 11:6 But without faith *it is impossible to please him*: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

This is God's way. His ways are higher than ours and past finding out. We just need to obey the simple things, and follow Jesus. Denying self, picking up our own cross and following what He did. He obeyed The Spirit(we do same)! He always did what He saw His Father doing. So we are striving to be like Jesus, to come into His image. Departing from evil. Repenting, speaking The Word, casting/commanding the enemy out. We have this authority in Christ. Do not listen to doctrines of men. Keep it simple, love others as yourself. It will put you on your very own cross, so that God can refine you through the furnace of the trials that love will bring. As we find ourself in a wilderness with God. Separated from the world. Separated from vain religion. Come out of her my people! Come out of—: The world beast, and the religious harlot. Come out and be ye separate. So we believe in that authority we have, and come out of the world, and cast vain religion out of our hearts!!! Repenting of both! We seek God.

2 Corinthians 6 17Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, 18And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

Titus 3 9But avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain. 10A man that is an heretick after the first and second admonition reject; 11Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, being condemned of himself.

Matthew 28:18 And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

John 15:10 If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

1 John 4 4Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world. 5They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth them. 6We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error.

7Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God. 8He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love.

So we do this by faith in Jesus Christ. Not through the law, but through our attempt and striving to love one another. Through fiery trials of love. To obey God/to love God, with all of our hearts. Obedience to Love, is better even than sacrifice in Gods eyes. Obedience to love, is better than sacrifice. In fact in love, we will be brought to sacrifice anyway. To sacrifice self— and this-:the flesh hates!!! And in obeying love, we will hear more clearly God's small still voice.

1 Samuel 15:22 And Samuel said, Hath the LORD *as great* delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the LORD? Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams.

“Things have passed away”—says Satan— “it’s not for today.” he tempts.

Therefore we obey The Word, and not men, or men’s doctrine/which can be doctrines of demons. **Nothing** has passed away, do not be enticed by an easy way. Only faith has passed away. **If faith passes away**, then **so do** the things **we no longer believe or have faith for**. Everything we **believe has passed away—has tragically passed away**, because we **believe** lies. So many things **have** passed away, for **those that believe that rubbish** doctrine and teaching. Drink of the Water of The Word freely. And allow no man to **invent a fake** Jesus for you. A **fake powerless Jesus** where so much that’s **given** to us, has passed away. A fake Jesus will lead to hell. The Word is Jesus, Jesus is The Word. Jesus sent The Holy Spirit! Do not allow Jesus to be changed, or The Word. And don’t **allow The Holy Spirit** to be **removed** from your walk or church.
(The Almighty Comforter:-that’s who we have):-His Power

Revelation 22 17And **the Spirit and** the bride say, Come. And let him that **heareth** say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And **whosoever will**, let him take the water of life freely.

Nothing May Be Added—or Taken Away

18For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If **any** man shall **add** unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book: 19And if **any** man shall **take away** from the words of the book of this prophecy, **God shall** take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and *from* the things which are written in this book.

20He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

21The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen. {THE END.}

John 1:1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

Luke 21:33 Heaven and earth shall pass away: but **my** words shall **not** pass away.

We can not afford to be enticed by Satan. If we love man’s wisdom more than God’s Word, then man, **or** Satan, is become our god/idol. So we **learn** to love. It’s our sure footing and foundation, to lead us into **The** Way of Life. We do this **with** The Spirit and The Sword-(The Word-the promises). We **speak** them, **confess(aloud)**, **apply** them by faith—**believing** in what we **proclaim**. This is **using** The Sword, of The Spirit. Our **faith working**. **With** authority, we command the evil spirits out. Not timidly, no, **with authority**. God is **with us** whithersoever we go. We cannot **just** believe in our head or heart(dead faith), we are also **doers** of The Word, we also confess(speak) **the promises** —believing. **It’s God** that backs up our faith—His works. Commanding Satan’s kingdom. That’s faith with works—Gods works, because naturally we cannot do these things. We are just **applying** what’s been **given to us by grace**. The precious promises. **Doers** unto salvation. The flesh(the works of our hands), is left out, it’s helpless to help. We can’t brag or boast, we are just using God’s Word **to apply** the victory. That’s faith! It’s all done **in** Christ, which is **as** saying **in** (*obeying* love). In loving one another. **Knowing** and believing we **have** this authority in Christ. **Be aware** though!!!— **Just believing** but not fighting is **fake** faith. **To not love others is to not fight!!!** Please **do not settle for** fake faith! We have all been *given much*. We have been **given** salvation, to *take hold*, to *apply by* faith, through Love.

Matthew 25:23 His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

Matthew 11:12 And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and **the violent take it by force**.

Believing on its own with no action is **dead** faith. So **walking** in love will *naturally* bring you to trials whereby you will find you **need** to **speak out/declare/confess** the promises(**faith with works**), and also **trust** God to be delivered *through* the **trials** of love. Sitting in church week after week after week after week, just believing, is a deceit. A big lie of fakery, in pretend faith. It is so deceitful, because it **provides a certain comfort(fake comfort)** for those **who wish to avoid** any denial of self. Or those who wish to hang on to offences. It’s a welcome delusion for the self deceived—:- I say this in love, hoping for light and truth and **repentance** to come. Yes, **once the**

truth enters our hearts, **we can repent** and **begin walking** in love. We have **grace** to turn around and repent. Walking in love—Speaking and declaring the promises, is using The Sword, and The Spirit of God backs up The Word, and honours Jesus(if we **abide** in **Love**, we have that backup). The Word. Love. Jesus. **Trials** of love **cause us** to **wield** The Sword to **overcome** the enemy(and **trials**) (*that love-*: And that **God**) puts us into. The Spirit of God honours His Word and faith which is:-The promises, **we speak out and believe** in our hearts. Love **puts us on** the correct foundation. Jesus. **Obedying** 1 Corinthians 13:4-7 will **force us to deny** **ourself**. That is love. Thus we deny Satan, thus we deny sin. Thus we are **in** Christ.

James 2:17 Even so faith, if it hath not works, is **dead**, being **alone**.

Romans 10:10 For with the **heart** man believeth unto righteousness; and **with the mouth confession** is made **unto** salvation.

Believing and **confessing aloud** the promises one by one, as **each trial requires**. Promise by promise, **working out** our salvation, being **doers** of the Word and not hearers only. **Confessing** the promises, speaking them. **Doers** of faith. **Believing alone without** the confession(speaking out) of the promises is a **dead** faith. Satan loves dead faith, because we do not directly attack his dominion when our faith is unspoken. So we pull the sword out and **speak** the promises. Believing in our heart what we speak is done. Regardless whether we see it or not, because it is by faith(not by sight). We walk by faith, not by sight(2 Cor 5:7). This is perplexing to the carnal mind, so we must **cast down the carnal thoughts** and **stand** in The Promises. And we simply trust and stand, and keep doing so, until the victory **manifests** in the physical world. It's already true in the spiritual(by faith). We need patience to see it **manifest** in this world. We need **patience** to see it **come to pass** in this world. Daniel waited twenty one days, after he started to pray. Part of the trial and what God is teaching us, is patience. We learn patience, **in** our faith. Until the victory. We have Heavenly help. It works by faith, through Love, and trials and patience. God is also teaching us patience. Among many other **divine attributes**.

2 Peter 1 **3**seeing that **his divine power** hath **granted unto us** all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through **the knowledge of** him that called us by his own glory and **virtue**; **4**whereby **he hath granted unto us** his **precious and exceeding great** promises; that **through these** **ye may become partakers of the divine** nature, having **escaped from the corruption** that is in that world by lust. **5**Yea, and for this very cause **adding** on your part all **diligence, in your** faith supply **virtue**; and in your virtue **knowledge**; **6**and in your knowledge **self-control**; and in your self-control **patience**; and in your patience **godliness**; **7**and in your godliness **brotherly kindness**; and in your brotherly kindness **love**. (ASV)

Daniel 10 **12**Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel: for **from the first day** that thou didst **set thine heart to understand**, and to **chasten thyself** before thy God, thy words **were heard**, and I am come **for thy words**. **13**But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me **one and twenty days**: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, **came to help** me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia.

Hebrews 1 **13**But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool?
14Are they not all **ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them** **who** **shall be heirs** of salvation?

2 Corinthians 4:18 While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things **which are seen are temporal**; but the things which are **not seen are eternal**.

So the works James talks about, is the **application** of the **promises** in The Word. Spoken and declared and believed. **Faith works** through Love. **None of this can happen until** we **learn** we can **trust** God and His promises. It is faith works, **not our works**. God's **promises going to work for us** in The Spirit, and in the spiritual realm. Faith that is not alone. It is faith, that is **applied** like this, that pleases God. Using The Sword(the promises) to **take** dominion. Believing and speaking. The flesh is powerless in this(**we leave it and Satan behind**). Only God can receive

any glory. Our flesh is left behind and profits nothing in this genuine faith. Our spirit and soul glory **"above"** in Christ. We bring **Him glory**, by our faith. Our faith which is working through love-:which brings us to weakness. **Until** we **call unto** God to help-:which **activates** genuine faith. (**We dwell in Heavenly places in Christ and therefore-Satan is left with the flesh-but no influence**) We(our souls) are above **in** Christ! Our soul is now **in** agreement with God-:in Love(Amos 3:3) Our **soul** is **not in agreement** with Satan anymore:) We are **not walking with** Satan.

James 2:14 What *doth it* profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him?

Hebrews 11:6: But **without** faith *it is impossible* to please *him*:—

So we learn to wield our sword. **Speaking** the **promises** against the enemy. Doers. So it's God's works, that are **working through** our faith. Actually **using(speaking/and believing)** yes **using** The **Sword** of **The Spirit**. And **believing** it. Active faith. And it only works through Love. Love is our foundation. Look at Jesus life, He showed us the Father. He **sacrificed** His life, He **denied** Himself. Jesus **showed us** what Love is. We **follow** Him. The Spirit is always guiding us to this cross. **The flesh hates this** and rebels. So we should **recognise** Satan in that rebellion. As we walk in Love, Satan is exposed whereby we can **see** him(discern his works)—then we attack **with** the promises—and he flees as we **resist** him—and we are free in **that place** that was exposed. Faith **with** works! This is how to **wield** your spiritual sword. So we confess/speak the promises, with our mouth, **and believe** in our heart, **unto** salvation in each place, as we discover it. **In every situation** as we **walk** with God. All this, we do **daily**. Every day, a **continual burnt offering** to God. **Working out** our salvation with fear and trembling.

Romans 10:10 For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with **the mouth confession is made** unto salvation.

Philippians 2:12 Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always **obeyed**, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, **work out** your own salvation **with** fear and trembling.

Unto salvation, in **each situation** we come across **each day**. It is a **continual** salvation. (It's not a fake once saved always saved, do nothing fake faith salvation). It's a **working it out through Love** salvation, that is a **daily** battle against evil. So the works that are needed are **faith works**. Not a thing that man's hands can do **without** God. The works are **by** faith. In **believing** the promises. **And Using** the promises. **Using them** is **declaring** them, **speaking** them, **confessing** them boldly and standing in them. Doers. Through love. This is how to be a **doer** of The Word. If we **understand** this, we will **understand The Works** that God requires. And the need to **strive to believe** and **stand** in the promises. It's not easy to **stand** in the promises, until we **exerise** and strengthen our faith. Abiding in the promises, in Jesus/The Word. What works does James mean? Not works of the flesh. Works of faith!

James 2:26 For as the body without the spirit is dead, so **faith without works** is dead also.

Hebrews 11:6 But **without faith** *it is impossible* to please *him*:

Not man's works, but works of faith. **God's works, through our faith** in Him. The works are **through** God, in **Faith**. **His** works. Understand that the works, are Gods, we just **give** God the **faith** in His Word, and **confess** it, or speak it(doers) **and believe** it. It brings God glory and not us. Because He does the works. God gets glory, because we **believe** Him and **trust** His Word. We have nothing to boast, but that we believed and trusted God. Once we believe and trust, Heaven moves on our behalf. We are left watching God work for us(**through our faith** in Him)

Romans 3:27 Where *is boasting then? It is excluded*. By what law? of works? Nay: but **by the law of faith**.

The **spiritual sword** works **through the words we speak and command in** The **Spirit**. It is **according to our** own faith you see. And **faith works through Love**. So **love cannot** be avoided, and neither can faith be avoided. **The works** come through both. Leave vain religion, it will have you deceitfully **avoiding** both(unknowingly). Real faith is **difficult** for us, so our carnal mind tries

to find other ways—:Where real faith is not required. Satan uses the carnal mind to have us reason our way into vain religious rubbish—for fake comfort. This is why we are told the carnal mind is at enmity or is the enemy of God (Rom 8:7). We cannot fool or mock God. Love is The Way, by faith. Through 1 Corinthians 13:4-7. If we avoid love, our faith is of a fake kind. The dead type that James speaks about (faith without works). ∴ If we avoid love-:we avoid Jesus∴

James 2:20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead?

James 2:26 For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

That is how to have great faith, to walk in Love. **God has given us grace** to be able to overcome in these things. We destroy the **enemy demon nations within**, and without, one at a time, as Joshua and Caleb did. But remember, the old man must be, and **is now considered to be**, crucified, we are now a spiritual creation. When we do these things, we overcome, through love, and in that love (in Christ), we have dominion over Satan. Being IN Jesus name (His nature and character).

Luke 10:18 And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven.

Philippians 4:19 But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus.

We have no dominion in places of un-forgiveness or bitterness or resentment. Grace is very hard to believe for, until we repent. Repentance always comes first (before we can receive grace for that thing we are repenting of). If we do not repent we are still in agreement with Satan, so he is able to continue to torment our life. All of this is impossible for the carnal man to do, apart from faith. Satan's kingdom is a spiritual kingdom. We can not attack a spiritual kingdom with flesh and blood. We attack it through faith. In love. **Through (in) Jesus**, who is seated in Heaven, at The Father's right hand. So we need constantly be seeking God's supply, in our weakness to do these things in the flesh. We must remember it is a spiritual battle, not a flesh and blood battle. Flesh and blood is not the real enemy, the satanic kingdom is the enemy. The satanic kingdom works through flesh and blood. If we allow it, Satan works through us! Satan's dominion and power comes through man (he stole it). We take it back through Love. In God's mercy and grace and guidance, we can (in love) defeat the highest satanic powers. The lowest part of the Body of Christ is above the highest of the satanic kingdom (Satan himself). No matter who we are in Christ, we are above Satan. Do we believe this? —if so-: it's true only for us that do. The dark satanic demonic nations are under our feet. If we are in Christ. In Love.

Psalms 18:47 *It is God that avengeth me, and subdueth the people under me.*

Hebrews 2 10 For it became him, for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings. 11 For both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified are all of one: for which cause he is not ashamed to call them brethren, 12 Saying, I will declare thy name unto my brethren, in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee. 13 And again, I will put my trust in him. And again, Behold I and the children which God hath given me. 14 Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil;

Luke 16:16 The law and the prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presses into it.

Matthew 3:2 And saying, **Repent ye**: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

Matthew 11:12 And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force.

Luke 11:20 But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you.

So through us, The Body of Christ(the lowest part of which, is above the Devil), Jesus destroys the Devil's kingdom. Jesus does this through our faith. Satan is under Jesus feet. Yes, Satan is under our feet. Under The whole entire Body of Christ's feet(acts 2:35). So it is by faith(believing this) and it is happening now as we love not our lives unto death, and as the testimony of our faith is manifested in the spiritual realm, and then manifested on Earth. We conquer and trample Satan's works upon this earth. Whatsoever we ask!

John 14 12Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father. 13And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. 14If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it.

Believing God is waiting eagerly for our faith, to do this. This is the revelation of Jesus Christ ruling and reigning from Heaven(and on Earth in us), where we also dwell in Him by faith. We dwell in Heavenly places. Jesus is conquering now through our faith.

Ephesians 1:3 Blessed *be* the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ:

Revelation 12 9And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. 10And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. 11And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

Ephesians 1:18 The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints,

Revelation 1 1The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified *it* by his angel unto his servant John: 2Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he saw. 3Blessed *is* he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time is at hand.

4John to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne;

5And from Jesus Christ, *who is* the faithful witness, *and* the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood, 6And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him *be* glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

Hebrews 2:8 Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he put all in subjection under him, he left nothing that is not put under him. But now we see not yet all things put under him.

The revealing or revelation of Jesus in His Church. That's why we give up our lives here. To rule and reign with Christ, here. The revealing of Jesus Christ in us. The Conquering King! Just waiting and hoping we will ask, and allow Him to do this in our lives, as we lay our lives down for Him. That we will choose love. That Love can work in us. Jesus can use any of us that believe, to tread upon serpents and scorpions. In Christ, they are all under us, all. God wants relationship with us. Asking God for help, applying the promises. Crying out in our weakness. Conquering Satan, and bringing in a harvest of souls. Jesus in us.

Luke 10:2 Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly *is* great, but the labourers *are* few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest.

Revelation 5:10 And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

So as kings and priests, in Christ, Jesus rules and reigns. Now, on this earth. Yes Jesus rules and reigns even now, through our earthly lives, through these earthly vessels, now. Over the kingdom of darkness. Remembering Jesus is not building His kingdom here, but God is creating/building His family/temple, here. They never would have crucified Jesus had they known what they were doing (1 Cor 2:8). Our Father in Heaven is interested in Fulfilling Jesus prayer. In making His Body One. Not to take over this present world, but To Perfect His bride.

John 17 6I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word. 7Now they have known that all things whatsoever thou hast given me are of thee. 8For I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they have received them, and have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that thou didst send me. 9I pray for them: I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine. 10And all mine are thine, and thine are mine; and I am glorified in them. 11And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we are. 12While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled. 13And now come I to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they might have my joy fulfilled in themselves. 14I have given them thy word; and the world hath hated them, because they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

15I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil.

16They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. 17Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth. 18As thou hast sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them into the world.

19And for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be sanctified through the truth.

20Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word; 21That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

22And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one: 23I in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved me.

24Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world.

25O righteous Father, the world hath not known thee: but I have known thee, and these have known that thou hast sent me. 26And I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare it: that the love wherewith thou hast loved me may be in them, and I in them.

By faith, we are where Jesus is:-at the Father's right hand, in all His authority and power. And we've died to this world/earthly life of self/separation from God. It's now Christ in us, conquering, through our giving up our self life(what we want), and allowing Jesus to keep doing what He came to do when he walked the Earth as a man. He wants to do it again through many bodies. The wondrous wisdom of God. They never would have crucified him, had they known:)

Instead of just the One Man Jesus, He gave up His Life, and sent The Comforter, and as a result, now, Jesus can work through many, many, many bodies. Notice above that this is all witnessed to the world. To an unbelieving world, it happens in this present world. It's not all happening after we leave these flesh bodies(die). It's now! The perfection and glory of Christ's Body is yet to be fulfilled. The marriage feast is still to come when Jesus comes for His bride.

Matthew 25 1Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom. 2And five of them were wise, and five *were* foolish. 3They that *were* foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them: 4But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps. 5While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept. 6And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him. 7Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps. 8And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out. 9But the wise answered, saying, *Not* so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves. 10And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut. 11Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us. 12But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not. 13Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

Keeping in mind, **which kingdom Jesus is building**(it is not on this present world), He is coming to rule and reign through His body The Church. To **gather** those The Father has given to Him(**out of this world**). *Those* who have been **sanctified** through the trials & tribulation of walking in love. Those who have walked in spirit and in truth. The called, yes, but not all the called, the called and **chosen!** **Many** are called, but **few** are chosen(Matthew 22:14). **Beware easy lies!** Those with the **oil** in their lamps, yes those with the **anointing** of **The Holy Spirit flowing** through them, **here** on Earth. It is **our Father's Spirit**, gathering(*actually creating*) Jesus family, Gods family. Jesus can reign through each of us, yes we are One with Him, a part of **His** body. We each have *that* Same Spirit:) Has The Power of The Church passed away? Certainly not!!! **Has The Holy Spirit died? No!** We have that **Same** Spirit, *how could it* possibly have passed away? And in the mean time, Satan quakes with fear, hoping we never truly understand, who we really **are in** Christ. He hopes we will follow vain teachings and doctrines of men, which lead astray and leave us powerless. If Satan can **remove faith**, then yes, he certainly can **remove** the power. **We don't believe the lies** though! And if we have in the past, **we can repent** and come to the knowledge of The Truth. We can cast down the lying doctrines, and believe what is true, as written in The Word of God. Jesus is yet to judge the world and those **that believe not** in the gospel of Jesus Christ. Jesus, through His body, is yet to fulfil the scripture written of Him. Jesus has risen, and is at the right hand of The Father. But **Jesus is in** His body **on** Earth, and **He** is yet to judge the world and the nations. **He** will **do** this through His body, which **is still** upon the Earth.

Isaiah 13 3I have commanded **my sanctified** ones, I have also **called my mighty ones for mine anger**, even **them that rejoice** in my highness. 4The noise of a multitude in the mountains, like as of a great people; **a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of nations gathered** together: the LORD of hosts mustereth the host of the battle. 5They come from a far country, from the end of heaven, *even* the LORD, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole **land**. 6**Howl ye; for the day of the LORD is at hand;** it shall come **as a destruction from** the Almighty. 7Therefore shall all hands be faint, and every man's heart shall melt: 8And they shall be afraid: pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them; they shall be in pain as a woman that travaileth: they shall be amazed one at another; **their faces shall be as flames**. 9Behold, **the day of the LORD cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate:** and **he shall destroy the sinners thereof out of it.** 10For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine. 11And **I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity;** and I will cause **the arrogancy of the proud to cease**, and will **lay low the haughtiness** of the terrible. 12I will make a man more precious than fine gold; even a man than the golden wedge of Ophir. 13Therefore I **will shake the heavens, and the earth** shall **remove out of her place**, in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and **in the day** of his fierce anger.

Isaiah 61 1The Spirit of the Lord GOD *is* upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to *them that are bound*;

2To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, **and the day of vengeance of our God**; to comfort all that mourn;

Jesus is **yet to complete**: Isaiah 61:2--:(and the day of vengeance of our God). Jesus fulfilled the first part on Earth already. Luke 4:18-19-: He closed the book **at** this place. God has always intended that **Jesus will complete and fulfil** the second part of Isaiah 61:2-: **through and in** His Body—The True Church. In us upon the Earth. So, we believe we have The Spirit of God In Us. **If we have** The Spirit of God, of course **we also have the** Power of God, and every other awesome divine attribute of God given us. It is by faith of course, so **we must first believe what is true**, to be able to **walk** in that Truth. Praise God. And so **through those that believe** these things-: **Jesus will** fulfil Isaiah 61:2. It is not us that live, but Christ **in** us(that have died/to self). Jesus will fulfil and finish what He began. The Spirit of God is upon us.

2 Peter 3 **10**But **the day of the Lord will come as a thief** in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, **the earth also and the works that are therein** shall be burned up.

11Seeing then **that all these things shall be dissolved**, what **manner of persons** ought ye to be in **all holy conversation and godliness**, **12**Looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat? **13**Nevertheless **we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth**, wherein dwelleth **righteousness**.

14Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye **look for such things, be diligent** that ye may be **found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless**. **15**And account **that the longsuffering** of our Lord **is salvation**; even as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him **hath written** unto you;

So as we bring our bodies under subjection and walk in holiness and godliness, we are **sanctified** and **fit** for the masters **use**. We turn from doctrines of demons and allow God to lead us through the refining fire, to sanctify us, and prepare us **to be awake and ready** for the bridegroom to come. Thank-you Jesus.

1 Corinthians 9:27 But I **keep under my body**, and **bring it into subjection**: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a castaway.

2 Timothy 2 **20**But in a great house there are not only **vessels of gold** and of **silver**, but **also of wood and of earth**; and some to **honour**, and some to **dishonour**. **21**If a man therefore **purge himself** from these, **he shall be** a vessel **unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, and prepared** unto every good work. **22****Flee** also youthful lusts: but follow righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that call on the Lord **out of a pure** heart. **23**But foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes. **24**And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all *men*, apt to teach, patient, **25**In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; **if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging** of the truth; **26**And **that they may recover** themselves **out of the snare** of the devil, who are **taken captive by him at his will**.

If we have been prepared and sanctified, and **are** fit for the masters use, **Jesus** will use our mouths, the sword of His Word(promises), and **it comes with The Power** of The Spirit of God. All through Love. Our **faith** is what **allows** the Spirit to **flow** through us, which brings **The Power to The Words** we **speak**. It is not us, but God in us. We are Gods vessels. We are **Jesus** Body on the Earth. The glory and power and works are God's. **Jesus** wields His/The Sword(us).

1 Peter 4:11 If anyone speaks, **he should speak as one conveying the words of God**. If anyone serves, he should serve with the strength God **provides**, so that in all things **God may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom be the glory** and the **power** forever and ever. Amen.

Our faith is what The Almighty Spirit of God uses(The Holy Spirit works through **Jesus** body), and The Word. Whilst in these earthen vessels, we are an awesome creation in Jesus Christ. And in(through) his Body, **Jesus Christ rules and reigns on the Earth**. His vessels of gold,

refined in the furnace of affliction. The glory belongs always to Jesus still. Remembering, by faith we are **dwellers** in Heaven in Christ. We do not **dwell** upon the Earth. We are **abiding** in Christ. **We are caught up to His throne and His authority.** And **He is in us reigning** on earth through these vessels. We become His Sword. Jesus/The Spirit speaks(reigns) **through** us!!!

Jeremiah 23:5 Behold, **the days come**, saith the LORD, that **I will raise unto David** a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and **shall execute judgment and justice in the earth.**

Revelation 12:5 And she brought forth a **man child**, who was **to rule all nations with a rod of iron**: and her child was caught up unto God, and **to his throne.**

Revelation 3 **7**And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he **that hath the key of David**, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth;

8I know thy works: behold, I have **set before thee an open door**, and **no man** can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast **kept my word**, and hast **not denied my name.** **9**Behold, **I will make them of the synagogue of Satan**, which say they are Jews, **and are not**, but do lie; behold, **I will make them to come and worship before thy feet**, and **to know that I have loved thee.** **10**Because thou hast **kept** the word of my **patience**, I also will **keep thee from the hour of temptation**, which shall **come upon all the world**, to try them that **dwell** upon the earth.

11Behold, I come quickly: **hold that fast** which thou hast, **that no man take thy crown**. **12**Him that **overcometh** will I make a **pillar** in the **temple** of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, *which is new Jerusalem*, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and *I will write upon him my new name.*

13He that hath an ear, **let him hear** what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

Jesus when He came as a man, did all that He needed to do, as directed by His Father in Heaven:- By **The Spirit** of The Father. But He did not finish, all that was prophesied of The Messiah—The Christ. The Church which is upon the Earth, is now God's instrument to complete **Jesus ministry** and that which was prophesied of Him. (**The Christ/Messiah**)

2 Corinthians 6 **1**We then, as workers together *with him*, beseech *you* also that ye **receive not the grace** of God **in vain.**

2(For he saith, I have heard thee **in a time accepted**, and **in the day of salvation** have I succoured thee: behold, **now is the accepted time**; behold, **now is** the day of salvation.)

Luke 4 **16**And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read. **17**And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esaias. And when he had opened the book, **he found the place** where it was written,

18The Spirit of the Lord *is* upon me, because he hath **anointed me** to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,

19To preach **the acceptable** year of the Lord.

20And **he closed the book**, and he gave *it* again to the minister, **and sat down.**

Isaiah 61 **1**The Spirit of the Lord GOD *is* upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to *them that are bound*;

2To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, (*Where Jesus closed the book*)

and **not yet** fulfilled:- and **the day of vengeance of our God**; to comfort all that mourn;

Isaiah 61:2 To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, **and** the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn;

Jesus preached the good news, the gospel, and the **acceptable** year of The Lord. Which we have all been living in for the last two thousand years. But He has yet to fulfil the **second part** of **His** ministry, as written and **prophesied** by Isaiah. **Jesus will fulfil** this second part **through** His **chosen** vessels, who have been **caught up** to His throne, by Faith. **Jesus is yet** to bring **the vengeance of our God** upon Satan's kingdom, and the **unbelieving** world. **Jesus** is, in these **last days** going to fulfil this scripture, **through His Body** (which is still) on the Earth. Our fight is not with flesh and blood, but with spiritual wickedness, in heavenly places. Therefore: **With the authority which has been given** The Church, who is caught up to the throne, The Church will fulfil what Isaiah prophesied. The Church, we, being God's vessels of **Jesus** work. The **over-comers** in the Philadelphia Church have the crowns. **Jesus Christ:- King of kings** and Lord of **lords will bring the vengeance of our God**. On those whom reject Jesus, & so reject the gospel that **could save** them. And have **chosen to want nothing to do with** God. So they get to spend the rest of eternity with the "god" they did choose. Satan. In the lake of fire.

*They **CHOSE**, (agreed with), walked with, the god of "self" :(*

Revelation 20:10 **10**And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet *are*, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

I have no joy in this whatsoever. **It is a tragedy above imagining.**
 Why do people hate God? They do **not want** to be **accountable** for the way they **choose** to live.
 They want to do **whatever they like**. They want to please them **self**.
But The Truth will remain The Truth. Any lie will prove to be false after passing from this life
 Whether you believe God exists or you don't, it makes no difference, the **Truth** is He does!
 You will stand before Him on The Day of Judgement. Anyone not in Christ has **no** hope.
 Repent and believe the Gospel! For your **eternal soul**.
 Or **your** "god" is a cruel, lying-deceiving, fallen entity, which is proud, and defeated, and pure evil.
 And **by default (by not believing God sent Jesus to save you, you are choosing** Satan.
 Choosing an entity of hatred and evil, rather than The God of Love.
 God is not choosing this for you: **You are choosing this for yourself**. For eternity.

God's mercy endures forever, it is not too late **whilst you have breath!**
 Jesus came, He was sent, to **make a way** for us, He did not come to condemn any man.
 Only **those that refuse** to repent, Who **refuse** to believe in Jesus, will be condemned.
 He came to give each of us grace, for to repent, and turn to God- so we **may** be saved.

John 3 **16**For God so loved the world, that he **gave** his only begotten Son, that **whosoever** believeth in him **should not perish**, but **have everlasting life**. **17**For God sent **not** his Son into the world **to condemn** the world; but that the world through him might **be saved**.

Every man and woman has this choice (we are near the end of the age)

Hebrews 1 **13**But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand, **until I make thine** enemies thy footstool? **14**Are they not all ministering spirits, **sent forth** to **minister for them who** shall be **heirs** of salvation?

Revelation 3:13 He that **hath an ear**, **let him hear** what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

Kings **rule and reign**, and kings are **given a crown**, and the following exhortation is given to the churches. Which are upon the Earth.

Revelation 3 **11**Behold, I come quickly: **hold that fast** which thou hast, that no man **take thy crown**. **12**Him that **overcometh** will I make a **pillar** in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, *which*

is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and *I will write upon him my new name.*

1 Thessalonians 2:19 For what is our hope, or joy, or crown of rejoicing? Are not even ye in the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ at his coming?

1 Corinthians 15:23 But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; *afterward* they that are Christ's at his coming.

Isaiah 62:3 Thou shalt also be a crown of glory in the hand of the LORD, and a royal diadem in the hand of thy God.

Colossians 1 **24**Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for his body's sake, *which is* the church: **25**Whereof I am made a minister, according to the dispensation of God which is given to me for you, to fulfil the word of God; **26***Even* the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints: **27**To whom God would make known what *is* the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory:

Hebrews 1 **13**But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool?

14Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation?

Jesus Christ making war through His Church, which is still on the Earth:

Revelation 12 **7**And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, **8**And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven. **9**And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. **10**And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. **11**And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death. **12**Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them.

Revelation 17:14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.

{It cannot be denied. These things are happening now, and God wants to use us(Jesus body) to do it—if we will but lay down our lives for others, for Jesus and allow God to use us}

Many souls will be saved through the fire which is coming upon the Earth

{If we will sacrifice this earthly life, as Jesus did, and follow Him, God will do the same things through us, that He did through Jesus Himself. God is not a respecter of persons}

2 Corinthians 4:7 But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us.

Revelation 19 **15**And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God. **16**And he hath on *his* vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

Isaiah 32:1 Behold, a king shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment.

1 Corinthians 15:25 For he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet.

1 Peter 2:9 But ye *are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood*, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light:

When we let go of trying to be someone special in this present world, we are free to become special in Gods eyes, and in a higher kingdom, which has, even now, authority over Satan and his kingdom. Do we see ourselves in God's kingdom, even now? Because by faith we are, even though it is not yet seen, or fully manifest. In this faith, Jesus is able then, to fulfil His ministry—through His Body. We are used as vessels of honour—Godly vessels, in this present world. Our eternal lives are not in this world, they are in Heaven and even now we are in Heavenly places(Ephesians 1:3). God is not out to bless our flesh, He blesses-us in Heavenly places(our eternal identity). Understand, God wants to crucify the flesh, He wants to put the old nature down, He wants to destroy that selfish nature, and have us subdue our flesh. So as we resist the thoughts of the carnal mind and this world's thinking, and reasoning, more and more, Christ is able to work out and flow through our lives. Right here and right now, as we live out the remaining time we have in these earthen vessels.

Galatians 2:20 I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

It is most unpleasant for this present life, for our soul. Our flesh is very, very demanding. Satan uses our flesh to demand of our soul as well. Be aware, he uses feelings and emotions in this deceit as well. We always tend to seek a way to feel comfortable in this world. And that's the danger, and that's what Satan uses to lure and entice us into self preservation, or false comfort(it's comfort for the flesh/soul), but not for our eternal spirit/soul. Our soul is being torn between obeying Satan and obeying God Almighty. Torn between flesh and spirit. The Lover of our souls, our Father, sent Jesus His only begotten for us, to save our souls. We have a born again spirit now for our soul to join with God, and take dominion away from Satan and the flesh. Self is separation from God. Sin is separation from God.

Hebrews 11:25 Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season;

Sin comforts our souls for a short season, that's why it's such a danger. It will suck you in to pleasing your self for comfort. Then you will not be obeying God, The Holy Spirit leads us to the opposite. We are always seeking peace, but sins rewards only last for a short season—: after which, bondage sneaks in, and we need to keep repeating whatever it is, to keep that satisfaction—: but this also wears out and we are left empty in it. Sin always wants more and is never satisfied in the end. Our soul becomes trapped. It's the trap of seeking to please self in any way, apart from God. So we should understand, yes, love(Gods Love 1 Cor 13) brings affliction upon us(automatically), but then through the suffering we gain true genuine everlasting peace in God for our soul and spirit. Sin lasts a short season, but requires ever more obedience to that sin, for temporary (flesh and soul peace), that lasts only a short time, & is also an obedience to Satan, who is eventually thrown into the lake of fire by one of God's angels. Once we stop agreeing with Satan and sin, Satan can no longer walk with us or afflict us. But we must understand, we need to go through the suffering to get there. Who wants to hear these things, we don't really do we? We must realise and believe, we are no more servants of sin/ Satan, and are instead servants of Jesus(righteousness). We start on the mountain of sin, then we are born again, and so then begin walking down that mountain of sin. We then come down into and through, the valley of the shadow of death, and we walk through this place(valley) of sacrifice and affliction(which obeying God's love brings upon us)(1 Cor 13:4-7). Then as we battle greatly with sin, and self, and the carnal nature, we begin climbing up the mountain of God—a heavenly mountain. A mountain of righteousness. Mt Zion. And through all of this we have The Comforter helping and guiding us, if we are obeying love and righteousness from our hearts. The higher we climb up, on the highway of holiness, the closer to God we come, and the more True Peace we will have. And the higher we will rise in power and authority over and above Satan's kingdom in our personal walk. In Gods authority & Power, not our own. In Jesus, and by faith. We have The Shepherd's staff, and the Father's rod of chastening/correction, to keep us,

and to bear fruit, praise God. Don't despise chastening, it keeps us safe(Hebrews 12:4-11). Even though it is not pleasant. Spiritually we are **just like little children learning** to walk in the spirit. Like a rebellious two year old, who wants its own way. We need chastening.

So we can begin to understand what **God is doing** for us, He is **restoring** our **soul to** Him. But we also need to co-operate and obey and **follow** Him, as we **seek** righteousness, and Truth.

Ephesians 5:9 (For the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness and righteousness and truth;)

Psalm 23 1{A Psalm of David.} The LORD is **my shepherd**; I shall not want.

2He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters.

3He **restoreth my soul**: he **leadeth me** in the **paths of righteousness** for his name's sake.

4Yea, **though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil**: for **thou art with me**; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.

5Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou **anointest my head with oil**; my cup runneth over.

6Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and **I will dwell in** the house of the LORD **for ever**.

We are fighting a war not only against selfishness, but also against **giving** Satan dominion through **our choices**. Sin always involves some form of selfishness(whether we recognise this or not). God is constantly working in us to deny this flesh, and this world, and also man's opinion of us, in these things. Pride has to be overcome, and it is **not pleasant** for us. **If we understand** this **it helps** us to go ahead and co-operate with God. We know what He's doing, and even though it's difficult, we **look to our hope** in **eternal life**. Even **through** the suffering and afflictions. We can sacrifice this short earthly life, we see the big picture, and awesome hope we've been **offered**. We **take hold of** it, and **deny** ourself. We learn to serve Jesus, our eternal kingdom. Our dominion is not to rule over people, or even this present world, but over spiritual wickedness in high places. Over a kingdom which is leading precious souls to Hell. **Souls which Jesus died for**, and He wants to reach through love, through us. And Jesus wants to trample all over the nations(demon nations). **Jesus does this through** The Faithful Church.

Can we follow Jesus, and sacrifice our self life(the pleasures found in this life), for others?

That's the test of Gods love in us.

That's what Jesus did for each of us, & that is what He now wants to do **through each of us.**

Our dominion is spiritual, not earthly. Satan is the prince of the power of the air, and rules over those who obey him(the whole world). We learn how not to obey him, we come out of the world. Another way of saying this is that, **we learn to love**. Wherever we walk in Love, we are not obeying Satan. Satan has been judged. Our dominion is over the kingdom of darkness. Let this world die to us. We do not have the strength to do these things of ourself, and this is why we need to **take hold of** the ample promises we've been **given**, and **apply** them(by faith). So we strive to believe and walk in the promises. As we do this, we realise we need to call unto God, **for help in the time of need(which we will certainly face)**. **Self sufficiency** is the way to Hell, there's **no faith** required in it. Faith will **bring us to weakness**. As love will bring us to weakness. The enemy will resist us every time we **hit them** with **the power of walking** in Love. So we will find the only way to stand, is to **ask** God for help. (Psalm 107). Love will bring us directly **into confrontation**, with spiritual wickedness, as on the frontline of a war. Love **puts us on** the frontline, so expect the enemy to counter attack. **Many** turn away from this, because they do not understand the **real** warfare we are in. We may be attacked, or oppressed directly by these evil demonic spirits, **or** we may be attacked **through people** who **don't even know** they are being used, and don't even **know** whom **they are obeying** and **serving**. No matter what comes back against us, we can stand on the following promise, and believe it and never be moved from it. It keeps us from fear. Because we trust this promise. So we **know** we can get through.

—: 1 Corinthians 10:13, no **temptation or trial** will come against us, that God will not give us the way through it. If we hang on to/stand on, this promise, it is **like an anchor of faith** to keep us.

1 Corinthians 10:13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear *it*.

Colossians 1 **11**Strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience and longsuffering with joyfulness; **12**Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light:

13Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son:

John 12:31 Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out.

John 16:11 Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged.

1 John 3:8 He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.

God is dealing with Satan, **through** us, Jesus Body. Jesus is destroying the works of the Devil. Jesus is returning Gods Creation to Him(the old will be destroyed(pass away), we are part of a new creation in Christ). We can be part of that new creation, through our faith, and our serving Jesus. Sin is serving Satan. Love is serving Jesus. The flesh is of this world-seperate your soul from it! Let this life go. We have an eternity to enjoy, if we let this temporary corrupt world die to us. The flesh loves the world, the worlds comforts, entices the flesh. The flesh loves sin. Come out of it!!! God is making a new Heaven and a new Earth. When is God able to work through us? When? When we are walking in love and obeying such things as written in **1 Corinthians 13:4-7**. Holding no un-forgiveness, and not judging others. Being set free, by walking in love. How important it is! To not keep bitterness or resentments. How important it is to forgive. Our very eternal life and liberty in Christ **depends** on it.

1 John 3:10 In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother.

Showing mercy and lifting others up. Serving Jesus Body. Jesus rules and reigns through Love. Jesus reigns through our lives as we love. When is Jesus going to rule and reign upon the Earth? Now, now, now. Now is the day of salvation. It is sacrifice of self, and of this life. Even long-suffering as we do this. We have the opportunity to be built upon the very foundations of what God is doing in His eternal plan. We can be a pillar built on top of that foundation.

Revelation 3 **12**Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, *which is* new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and *I will write upon him* my new name. **13**He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

Nothing has changed, nothing has been removed from Jesus Body. The Temple(made without hands) is being built(created) right now. We are that temple. It is being, yes being created by God right now, as God perfects the stones(us) that make up that temple. God wants a place of rest for Him to dwell in. He is making a temple not made with hands/His eternal dwelling.

Luke 19:40 And he answered and said unto them, I tell you that, if these should hold their peace, the stones would immediately cry out.

1 Peter 2:5 Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ.

Isaiah 66 **1**Thus saith the LORD, The heaven *is* my throne, and the earth *is* my footstool: where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest?

2For all those *things* hath mine hand made, and all those *things* have been, saith the LORD: **but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word.**

1 Peter 2:4 4To whom coming, as *unto* a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but **chosen** of God, and **precious**,

2 Corinthians 5:1 For we know that if our earthly house of *this* tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, **eternal in the heavens**.

Let the following **revelation of Jesus**, **penetrate** through all the **religious lies** of Satan. The wonder and beauty of the following scripture is truly awesome!!! **Thank-you** so much Jesus. We have grace! We have **access** now!!! To The Father, The Son, and The Holy Spirit. They are One. We have **access to(right now)** The Kingdom of God.

Ephesians 2

18For **through him** we both have **access** by **one** Spirit **unto** the Father.

19Now therefore ye are **no more strangers and foreigners**, but **fellowcitizens** with the saints, and **of the household** of God; **20**And are **built upon the foundation** of the apostles and prophets, **Jesus Christ himself being** the **chief corner stone**; **21****In whom** all the building fitly framed together groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord: **22**In whom **ye** also are **builded together for an habitation** of God through the Spirit.

Ephesians 2:2 Wherein in time past ye walked *according to the course of this* world, according to the **prince of the power of the air**, the spirit that **now worketh** in the **children** of disobedience:

1 Corinthians 2:8 Which **none of the princes of this world** knew: for **had they known it**, they **would not have** crucified the Lord of glory.

Isaiah 49:8 Thus saith the LORD, In an **acceptable** time have I heard thee, and in a **day of salvation have I helped** thee: and I will preserve thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, **to establish** the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages;

Psalms 11:3 If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?

Mark 16:16 He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned.

Again and again, we **should not look to always comfort** emotions and feelings—they will **drag us away from obeying** what love is. They will drag us into the world, and perhaps **into bad company**—with others, **that also** love the world and pleasing them self. Walking comfortably together on the broad way to destruction and not knowing it. To **comfort** in sin. Comfort in **licentiousness**(thinking we have a license to go on in sin) is a terrible trap for many, many of God's called. **Many** are called but **few** are **chosen**(Matthew 22:14). **Licentiousness** is an absolute deceit, for those who **wish to avoid the dis-comfort of obeying love**. Our emotions and feelings **cause** us to seek worldly comforts, and comforts from other people. It draws us away from God. It allows people and the world, to be **used** to **manipulate** us, to behave for-self protection(protecting our feelings and emotions—we hate dis-comfort)(so we run to things to find comfort—which become idols). The enemy spirits afflict and oppress us, and our moods and emotions:-Then our **attitudes** become fouled up. Feelings and emotions **are not ourself** so much, but the **result** of the choices we make, and the things that we've sown.

Galatians 6:9 And let us not be weary in well **doing**: for in **due season** we shall reap, if we faint not.

Our choices allow the enemy in, **or** our choices block the enemy out. If we sow love, in **due** time our emotional state will begin to be balanced and free of oppression. It is the oppressions which tend to **drive us to sin** to seek to "feel better." What allows the oppression in?—Wilful sin, un-forgiveness, **licentiousness**, treating others poorly(especially family), reaping from bad seed we've sown. What allows them in? **Any area of our life where we are not yet** walking in love. The Comforter is teaching us how to close these. What we think is us, is so often **the enemy afflicting** us, because we have open doors that give them the legal right to do so. **What allows them in?**—Not forgiving others, a **sure** way to **suffer** their:—**afflicting the way we**

feel—torment!—No wonder feelings and emotions are in so much turbulence (we are forgiven to the degree we forgive)—bad moods come from bad spirits. What allows them in?—**Wilful sin** (without a repentant heart) is another. —**Abuse of God's Grace—Bad doctrine (licentious living)**, whereby we “think” we can go on in sin because “God's Grace is sufficient” is another deceit, which will bring the killers, stealers, and destroyers, in.

Remember that **first** comes **repentance**, **then the grace is there** to go to God. **Repent** and believe. Jesus cannot rule and reign through us until we let go of self. Once we really understand this, we can begin to move forward to the **high calling** of God, and **then** **God can** work through us.

{We understand walking in love (forgiveness particularly) will not at first, feel good or comfortable}

Revelation 21:1 And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the **first earth were passed away**; and there was no more sea.

Philippians 3 **12**Not as though I had already attained, either were already perfect: but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jesus. **13**Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but *this* one thing *I do*, forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before, **14I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling** of God in Christ Jesus. **15**Let us therefore, as many as be perfect, be thus minded: and if in any thing ye be otherwise minded, **God shall reveal even this** unto you. **16**Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, let us walk by the same rule, **let us mind the same thing**.

We lay down our earthly lives as a sacrifice, so that God, can **flow** through our lives, to reach others. We are **Continuing ::Jesus::** ministry on earth. Jesus **in** us, **is continuing His** ministry **through** us. We **have** The Spirit of The Father just as Jesus did. So **we too**, lay down our lives and sacrifice it for others. Jesus did this for us. We co-operate with God, so **He can do it again** through us. We take up our own cross and **follow** Jesus.

Matthew 16:24 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any *man* will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and **follow me**.

John 14:6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: **no man cometh** unto the Father, **but by** me.

We lay down our **earthly** life to gain our **heavenly**—we follow Jesus in this. Jesus is the Shepherd, but He may also use or **appoint** us, **as** shepherds, **as** we walk in His steps. Jesus shepherds His flock, through **His** ministers. This is why Jesus sent The Comforter to us. The Spirit is able to empower us to be able. The Spirit ministers **through** us. It is impossible without being **led** by Him. So it is by Faith, and it is **through** Love. It is so important to understand this, so that we don't do things in our own strength, and in our own way. It's the walk of actual love, that brings us to deny self. Forgive, forgive, forgive! It's hard for the carnal man to obey 1 Corinthians 13 love. We **constantly** need to abide in Jesus. To **Seek** Him for help. Love—It is a **denial of self**, that **is automatically** walked in—**through that** obedience (to Cor 13). i.e obeying Cor 13:4-7 **is denying** yourself. It is that simple to begin our walk with The Spirit.

Titus 2:7 In all things **shewing thyself a pattern of good works**: in doctrine *shewing* uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity,

Galatians 5:18 But **if** ye be led of the Spirit, **ye are not** under the law.

If we are not **being** led of The Spirit, we are **automatically** under the law (not in Christ). As we become weak, we call upon God, so our works cease! The Spirit leads us to Love (not law). So we are learning more and more, to hear, discern, and walk **with** The Holy Spirit. So we should make sure we know what God regards as Love (agape). Then we can recognise His voice easier. And push the world's version of love (phileo) right out of the equation—it's utterly the wrong self-seeking way. So through love, we learn how to be led—: **Out from** under law, and **into** The Spirit. This can **only** be done through faith. To have success in all of this, we learn what God's love really is like.

It is a laying down of this life for others, a sacrifice of this life for others. Denying our emotions and feelings from being able to manipulate our actions. The cost of humility. So God can reach others, through our love/sacrifice. If we remain selfish and self seeking, God cannot use us. Remember God **is** in us, and **with** us. We need grace for our selfish condition, so we **call out** to God for help. That's **how** to come out from under law. Call unto God. **For help** to lay down our own interests, and life, to **do** God's will. **Ask Him for** these desires to be put in our hearts.

Philippians 2:13 For it is God which **worketh in you both to will and to do** of his good pleasure.

If we live for ourself, we cannot be used, and of course Jesus is **not** then our Lord. To avoid the law, we therefore **communicate** with, and obey, God Himself now. The law has no power when we simply **repent** of failures, and **apply** the promises, we have for Grace<Communication/**relationship**/forgiveness etc. . Repent. The law can't condemn us, because we can apply grace, and remove the laws strength. If we believe we have grace, then we must **believe we can approach** God. And **do** it! We will many times feel weak in this. So we must learn to always return, and **stand** in grace. It's not simply a saying "I have grace", no, it's a walking **in** it. Faith without works is dead. **If we believe we have grace**, then it follows **we believe we can approach** God and receive **direct help** from Him. That He cares. Don't fall for a fake religious version of grace. Saying "I have grace, Gods grace is sufficient". **If we believe it, we actually do go to God.** That's genuine Grace. That's what grace is for. Faith with works that **prove** we **believe** we have grace. That we are no longer separated by sin. If we are repentant. It's very humbling to **approach God** after **failures** of all types, and of **inabilities** to obey. Please do not fall under fake grace. Test this! It is very, very humbling to continually fail, fall, and then repent, and repent, and repent, going to God each time, and believe we still have God's grace. That's how God gets to show you His enduring love & patient and tender kindness, & compassion. That's how we find what He is really like. So we can learn to be **just like** Him. Going to Him for failure time and time again—:shows us—:That God is still **with** us and **for** us. That He still Loves us. We learn **His nature and character.** Grace brings us to **relationship!** It must!

1 Peter 5 **6Humble yourselves** therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time: **7Casting all your care upon him; for he careth** for you.

John 1:3 All things were made **by** him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

We were made by God, and we were made in His image. Jesus came to restore us to God's image. To restore us back into His nature and character. The gospel is very simple if we see what God wants to do. We can go to God now—**that is the applying of grace.** If we walk in that love, that love which **lays down** our life in this world, in order to allow Jesus to be The Lord of our life. It's no longer we that live, but Christ in us.

Ephesians 2:15 Having **abolished** in his flesh the enmity, **even the law** of commandments **contained** in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one new man, so making peace;

If we walk in Love, we will have confidence and boldness. If we walk in faith, we bypass the law(Jesus abolished its enmity), because we go straight to God with failure, for mercy and grace. We have peace with God. He teaches us right living now, the law was a schoolmaster, but now we have God Himself. We simply need to hear and obey **Him** now. We have all the promises in Gods Word to **do** this. So we **use** the promises to **do this.** It is by faith. **If called** to, we too may become shepherds, **with** The Same Mind that Jesus had. The Spirit of The Father. The Holy Spirit **dwells** in us, He does the works. We can do nothing without Him. Just as Jesus also could do nothing without Him. Everything He did, He did through The Spirit. Just **as it is with us** also. We also have The Spirit **dwelling** within us!

That Spirit is All Powerful. Yes The Church has **That** Spirit. That Spirit of course, HAS **NOT** PASSED AWAY!

John 5:19 Then answered Jesus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, The Son can do **nothing of himself**, but what he seeth the Father do: for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise.

John 14:10 Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.

John 15:13 Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

Romans 13:8 Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law.

Romans 6:14 For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

Galatians 5:18 But if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law.

Romans 8:14 For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

John 10 **11**I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. **12**But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep. **13**The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep. **14**I am the good shepherd, and know my *sheep*, and am known of mine.

Our hope is heavenly now. We are dead to this world, it's not our world anymore. We have an **eternal** life to look forward to now. So understanding this, we can sacrifice the little time we have left, in these clay earthen vessels(bodies). To serve God, in serving one another also. Our one chance to do this, to bear fruit, is now, in this flesh life. We can sacrifice what we want to do, and do what The Holy Spirit wants to do through us, throughout our remaining earthly lives. Eternal glory, rather than fleeting earthly pleasure and enjoyment. Our flesh wants everything this world has to offer. It is our enemy. The carnal man is Gods enemy. Our spirit wants what God wants, but our carnal reasoning mind will take us down the selfish road. We've been trained and indoctrinated brutally, by this world, by Satan, to be just like Satan. Selfish. I will, I will, I will, said Satan. We say not my will, but "your will be done Lord God". Even as He faced the torment and the cross to come, even sweating drops of blood, Jesus said "your will be done Father". He did not want to, but He obeyed. Satan says "I will". We learn to say "Father, not my will but, your will". It's not easy for us either, because our Father is leading us to our cross as well. As He led Jesus to His physical cross. He leads us, to at least a spiritual cross(love). A death or crucifixion to self. We don't really want to go there! —do we? Satan says "I will". We say your will be done God, as in Heaven, so on Earth. Notice it's now, here on Earth. Don't wait till it's too late later, it's all happening now. Throw vain religious manipulative mind control out the door!

Matthew 6 Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as *it is* in heaven.

Isaiah 14 **11**Thy pomp is brought down to the grave, *and* the noise of thy viols: the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee.

12How art thou fallen from heaven, **O Lucifer**, son of the morning! *how* art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!

13For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north:

14I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High.

15Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.

16They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, *and* consider thee, *saying*, Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms;

17*That* made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; *that* opened not the house of his prisoners?

Luke 22:42 Saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless not my will, but thine, be done.

Satan's evil spirits dwel in our flesh and afflict our minds, with their evil thoughts and accusations. Through this, our emotions, and feelings, and moods, and attitudes, can be also

brought into turmoil. —:All demonic **manipulation** of our soul. So we **capture every thought** to the obedience to Christ. If we don't, we will end up doing **their will**, and not Gods. They will have us **accusing** one another, and **judging** one another, **upset** and **angry** and **at odds** one **against** the other, **because we believe** their evil thoughts and devices are our own.

They are able to afflict us **Through** doors of sin, which we now have **grace to** overcome. They are able to **afflict** our emotions and feelings negatively. (Learn to discern this) — (resist) They then want us to **blame**(then accuse)those close to us, for this affliction. It's all deceit and lies.

Romans 7 17Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that **dwellleth** in me. 18For I know that in me (that is, **in my flesh,**) **dwellleth no good** thing: for to will is present with me; but *how* to perform that which is good I find not. 19For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do. 20Now if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, **but sin that dwellleth** in me.

21I find then a law, that, when I would do good, **evil is present with** me. 22For I delight in the law of God after the inward man: 23But I see another law **in my members**, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me **into captivity** to the law of sin which is **in my members**. 24O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the **body** of this death? 25I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but **with the flesh the law of sin**.

Matthew 26:41 Watch and pray, that ye enter **not into temptation**: the spirit indeed *is* willing, but the **flesh is weak**.

Romans 11:33 O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! **how unsearchable** are his judgments, and **his ways past finding out!**

Reasoning in what is seen, will drag you away, from **believing** what is **not seen**. God's Word requires faith, not reasoning, or not even seeing with the physical eyes. We see now by faith **through spiritual** eyes, which is according to The Word. God's ways are way above ours and past our finding out. The only Way is **through** Love. The revelation and **understanding** will only come **through walking** in love. Deny the flesh, sacrifice it for eternal life. Live for **your true identity** in Christ. Your eternal **soul** and spirit:- and so deny the **flesh**. So we see the **need** for faith, not reasoning. Faith is trusting Gods Word above what we see. Trusting God in everything.

2 Corinthians 4 16For which cause we faint not; but though **our outward man perish**, yet the inward *man* is **renewed** day by day. 17For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us **a far more exceeding and eternal** weight of glory; 18While we **look not at the things which are seen**, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen *are temporal*; but the things which are not seen *are eternal*.

Hebrews 11 1Now **faith is** the substance of things **hoped for**, the **evidence of things not seen**. 2For by it the elders obtained a good report. 3Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of **things which do appear**.

Galatians 5:17 For the **flesh** lusteth **against** the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and **these are contrary** the one to the other: so that ye cannot do the things that ye would.

Romans 8:6 For to be **carnally** minded *is* death; but to be **spiritually** minded *is* **life** and **peace**.

The comfort, the pleasure, the reputation, the approval, the adoration, and prestige, and wealth, and position, and power, the inner need for others to like us, etc. —the corruption of pride. Be rid of Satan. For Jesus to increase in us, **we must decrease**, we learn **humility** to combat all of this. God's love, will **cause** us to **become** humble—there's no choice, if we obey 1 Corinthians 13:4-7 **all the time, continually standing** in it. The truth is, that our faith should bring us to **put our hope** in eternal life in heaven—**so that we can let go** of this life, and sacrifice it, as Jesus did His life. Why build up a temporary life?-(the flesh profits nothing). **{mark 8:36}**

Matthew 6:20 But **lay up for yourselves** treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

Psalms 118:8 *It is better to trust in the LORD than to put **confidence** in man.*

Have faith in The Truth! We can lay up our treasure where it counts. In eternity/in Jesus. Whatever we sow to the flesh reaps corruption. We need our faith to be solid, and see what really matters. Our hope is not found in this world. Only what Jesus can do through us in this world, will count for the next. His works, not ours. Be very, very aware. Be very aware, the first place that Satan wants to destroy is the family. He wants us to do fake pretence love in the world, and ignore love, very, especially, particularly in our own family. **Satan wants to trap you** in reaping any bad thing he is able to **cause you to** sow. Especially—:**Concerning our marriages** -and families especially after that, Satan wants us **to not follow** (1 Corinthians 13:4-7) or (Colossians 3:12-14) or (Ephesians 4:30-32) He wants us to follow religion, and law, and **he really loves us doing traditions** to distract us. That way we won't be able to concentrate on love. We will be busy putting everyone under law. The perfect vehicle for being selfish.

Romans 7 **9**For I was alive without the law once: but **when the commandment came, sin revived**, and I died. **10**And the commandment, which was ordained to life, I found to be **unto** death. **11**For **sin, taking occasion by** the commandment, **deceived** me, and by it **slew** me. **12**Wherefore the law is holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good. **13**Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, **that it might appear sin**, working death in me by that which is good; **that sin by** the commandment might become exceeding sinful.

The law shows us what sin is. It shows or reveals to us, our exceeding poor state of being.

Grace **allows us** to depart from sin. We are released from condemnation, we **can** repent. Grace. We can now go to God. We don't just say "I have grace". No! We **actually go** to God!

Colossians 3 **12**Put on therefore, as God's elect, holy and beloved, a heart of **compassion, kindness, lowliness, meekness, longsuffering; 13**forbearing one another, and **forgiving** each other, if any man have a complaint against any; even **as the Lord forgave you, so also do** ye: **14**and **above all** these things **put on love**, which is the bond of **perfectness**. (ASV)

Ephesians 4 **30**And **grieve not** the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed **unto** the day of redemption. **31**Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, **be put away** from you, with all malice: **32**And **be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving** one another, **even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven** you.

Satan uses pride, **especially** in the family, to **corrupt** the authority given to men. It is many, many, many, many, times **harder to use authority in love, than** it is to use it Satan's way. The religious way is easy, yes. It's easy to boss, and order, and demand, because of man's traditions and religious excuses(doctrines of demons). It's easy, very easy to follow man's traditions! **Manipulation and control is Satan's demanding** way. To whom we obey is to whom we are servant. Few find the narrow way!!! Why **allow** Satan to destroy our own families. It's really **very easy to obey** Satan's ways, the flesh finds it easy. That's how the **enticement** of bad doctrine works, **it's easy!!!** We then don't have to battle against the carnal nature, we can just walk **like a beast:- without** God. It's easy. The flesh loves easy. **Many** find the easy way, **few** find the hard way. **Recognise** Satan's ways(image). **Acknowledge** and turn away from them. Remember **we have grace**, **acknowledge** any failure **to** God and **repent**, and **enter the war** against Satan's **"image"** -Learn to love. Stay in the war-keep loving! Serve Jesus, **serve** the family.

Many say Lord, Lord, and He says "I never knew you".

The **most terrible fearful words we could ever** hear! (**After it's too late** to do anything about it!)

Philippians 2 **12**Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, **work out your own** salvation **with fear and trembling. 13**For it is God which worketh in you both to will and **to do** of his good pleasure.

2 Corinthians 3:18 But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are **changed into the same image** from glory **to** glory, **even as by** the Spirit of the Lord.

Our **chance** to form Jesus in us is, now, down here in this life.
After we pass from this earthen vessel which **our soul is dwelling** in, we will stand before God.

What will be the condition of our **soul**, will we have **manifested(shown)** Christ is in us?

At that point, **it's too late** to do **anything more** about it.

But **we can do something about it** right now (we can learn to love one another)—bear fruit.

We don't come under the law, we **abide** in **love** through Christ in us—through love.

Romans 13:8 Owe no man any thing, **but to love one another**; for he that loveth another **hath fulfilled** the law.

Ephesians 5:25 Husbands, love your wives, **even as** Christ also loved the church, and **gave himself** for it;

Matthew 6 **19**Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: **20**But lay up for yourselves **treasures in heaven**, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal: **21**For where your treasure is, **there will your heart** be also.

Romans 10:10 For **with the heart** man **believeth** unto righteousness; and **with the mouth confession** is made **unto** salvation.

Romans 8 **24**For we are saved by hope: but **hope that is seen** is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for? **25**But **if we hope for that we see not**, then do we **with patience wait** for it.

Colossians 3 **1**If ye then be risen with Christ, **seek those things which are above**, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. **2****Set your affection on things above,** **not on things on the earth.** **3**For ye are dead, and **your life** is hid with Christ in God.

1 Corinthians 11:1 Be ye **followers** of me, even as I also *am* of Christ.

Philippians 2:8 And **being found in fashion as a man**, he **humbled** himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross.

Matthew 5:3 **Blessed are the poor in spirit**: for **theirs** is the kingdom **of heaven**.

We are not looking for a kingdom on earth. So we deny ourself and walk like Jesus, we follow Him. Our carnal nature is humbled and put to spiritual death on the cross (poor in spirit). Like Paul did, and **like Paul also instructed us to do**. Exactly like Jesus Himself did, when He found himself on this fallen world, in a clay earthen vessel (body). We do what He did, deny ourself, pick up our cross, and **follow** Him. We are fashioned like a man, just as Jesus was, and just as Jesus had, we **also have** The Spirit of God, because Jesus **sent** Him **to us**, to be **with** us, and **in** us. This is why Jesus came, **to make The Way for The Comforter to come** upon the Earth and work **through** Jesus Body—The Church—us, with Power. The manifold wisdom of God. Had they known, they never would have crucified Jesus. The Holy Spirit is able—Jesus sacrificed His life for us, to be able to have, The Spirit. A gift given. The best gift in the universe!

Acts 5 **29**Then Peter and the *other* apostles answered and said, **We ought to obey God rather than men.** **30**The God of our fathers raised up Jesus, whom ye slew and hanged on a tree. **31**Him hath God exalted with his right hand **to be** a Prince and a Saviour, **for to give repentance** to Israel, and **forgiveness** of sins. **32**And we are his witnesses of these things; and **so is also the Holy Ghost**, whom God hath **given** to **them that obey** him.

We are not under law.

We are now **obeying** The Holy Ghost.

The Holy Spirit, **nor** The Power of The Holy Spirit, has been removed from The **True** Church. **Faith has been removed!!!-** by vain religion, from churches everywhere that preach such things. They don't have The Spirit, **because that's what they believe!** So they don't have The Power! It's passed away for them! So **beware**:-Things may falsely **appear** to have been removed—but that's a false doctrine **lie!** Propagated by those who do not wish to get on the cross, or deny self, or walk in active faith. We should not listen to such. We should **discern** whom we listen to.

Fake faith is:- saying "I have faith" but not then obeying The Spirit.

So Ignoring the **relationship**>which only comes through grace, is vain religion.
(Grace only comes through repentance)

Truth is:-(**believing we can approach God** and **then going** to God for all our need, yes **doing** so). Vain religion will ignore or push The Holy Spirit out of the church/thus **denying Jesus(The Lord that bought them)**access to work through **His** Church(through our lives).

Matthew 10:33 But **whosoever shall deny me** before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.

Religious demon spirits seek to take over the church this way. Usually **allowing** licentious living and conformity with the world in some way. Or **adding** different parts of the law in, thus grace is not applied. Corporate religious deceit, **gathering thousands** in agreed blindness. With fine sounding words and lots of smiles, but with no power, healing, deliverance, no signs or wonders. Or faked such things. Look out for counterfeit signs and fake (un)holy-spirit. It can be quite convincing to the deceived mind. Demon spirits have power to make people fall over(slain in the spirit). I certainly don't want my born again spirit slain by some foul religious demon spirit! False healings also(an allusion of being healed) (**demons**)can remove their torment of infirmity for short times, to impress with fake signs and healings. They can put on a great **show!** How do we protect ourselves from delusion? Love The Word. Love The Truth. Obey The Spirit. Walk in love.

1 Thessalonians 2 **3**Let **no man** deceive you by any means: for *that day shall not come*, except there come **a falling away** first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; **4**Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God. **5**Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things? **6**And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time. **7**For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth *will let*, until he be taken out of the way. **8**And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming: **9***Even him*, whose coming is **after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders**, **10**And with all **deceivableness** of unrighteousness in them that perish; **because** they received **not** the love of the truth, that they **might** be saved. **11**And for this cause **God shall send** them **strong delusion**, that they should believe a lie: **12**That they **all might be damned** who believed not the truth, but **had pleasure in unrighteousness**.

Therefore—:whosoever does not love The Truth, **God Himself will send strong delusion**.
They will, yes they **will**, believe a lie!

Proverbs 1:7 The **fear of** the LORD *is the beginning* of knowledge: but **fools** **despise** wisdom and **instruction**.

The Holy Spirit's works always edify people, but they don't puff anyone up, and are not turned on and off like a tap, or for show and entertainment. The Holy Spirit does things in order and changes methods, He does things differently all the time. **Discern** The Real Holy Spirit. See how He worked in Jesus life. Jesus healed in many different ways, and He cast out demons in many different ways. The Holy Spirit is **not predictable** like evil spirits tend to be. Fake "holy spirits"(evil spirits) can still put on an **allusion** of power, but it's fake and can be used by fake ministers. Evil spirit power works through fake ministers of false doctrine. A great show of strong delusion for those who have believed a lie. **Why?**because they didn't love The Truth. The candlestick has been removed from many churches! Then the fake spirits move in. So watch

and be wary, we should ***individually***, be led by The Spirit and not man therefore. If we are, He will help us see which is which. If we are not, we will just be led by a man. We should know them(the ministers) by their fruit. No man can do this(***discern***) for you. ***The Spirit will*** lead you, ***if*** you ***obey*** Him and ***allow*** Him to. Jesus is ***still*** working in the world, through ***His Church***. Not the fake churches, but ***His Church***. He is ***still*** working in The Church of Jesus Christ. If the candlestick is taken, God is no longer there. Remember, ***we can repent of religion*** and seek God, His Way. ***We can repent*** of being religious, and walk in holiness. We can invite The Comforter into our lives and allow Him to lead us to Zion. As we seek holiness. As we seek God.

Isaiah 35:8 And an highway ***shall*** be there, and a way, and it shall be called ***The way of holiness***; the unclean shall not pass over it; but it ***shall be*** for those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err ***therein***.

Revelation 2:5 Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, ***and repent***, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, ***except thou repent***.

2 Peter 2:1 But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even ***denying the Lord*** that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

1 Timothy 5:8 But if any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel.

2 Timothy 2:12 ***If we suffer***, we shall ***also reign*** with *him*: ***if we deny him***, he also will ***deny us***:

Titus 1:16 They ***profess*** that they know God; but in works they ***deny*** *him*, being abominable, and disobedient, and ***unto every good work reprobate***.

Isaiah 59:14 And judgment is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off: for ***truth is fallen*** in the street, and equity cannot enter.

Mark 13 ***5***And Jesus answering them began to say, ***Take heed*** lest any *man* deceive you: ***6***For many shall come in my name, saying, I am *Christ*; and ***shall deceive many***.

It is absurd, and ***absolutely*** absurd, and pharisaical, and farcical to think The Holy Spirit doesn't work in Power, through The Church of Jesus Christ anymore. We can't have thousands of minds, all of which are led by different men's doctrines, traditions and beliefs and denominations and religions. There's only One Church, and The Spirit of God leads it. We should find ***that*** Church and ask God to lead us to it, as we grow up in Him. ***It is a process*** as we mature, we should allow God to direct us where we should fellowship, ***as we grow*** up spiritually. Gradually, He will lead us to perhaps different groups or fellowships, as we learn. We should each ***discern*** if we are following ***The Jesus***, — or a ***fake useless*** jesus(a deceiving spirit). It is up to each of us to learn to be led by God. Jesus came, and also ***had to go***, ***so that He could send us*** The Comforter. Where did these powerless teachings and doctrines come from? From Hell!!! Jesus heals and restores, ***our soul***. Satan has ***been judged*** and Gods kingdom ***is*** at hand. We ***have The*** Power and Authority, and the promises to ***execute*** the judgement written, to take dominion over Satan's kingdom, and over sin, and death, ***by force*** of The Spirit. There is violence in spiritual places. Satan is terrified of The Spirit, ***working by*** The Sword, ***of*** The Word, ***through*** The Church(not any church but ***The Church***), which ***believes*** in ***just that***. Jesus Church ***has*** Power, we should ***find*** it. Firstly though, we need to believe this, in The Spirit of God, and in all that He can ***still*** do. The almighty God and Creator hasn't lost ***any*** Power ***or*** ability to save whatsoever. Satan has lost everything though:) —:Concerning us ***that believe this***.

Luke 10 ***17***And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, ***even the devils are subject unto us*** through ***thy*** name. ***18***And he said unto them, I beheld ***Satan as lightning fall from heaven***. ***19***Behold, ***I give*** unto ***you power*** to tread on serpents and scorpions, and ***over all the power of*** the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you. ***20***Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, ***that the spirits are subject unto you***; but rather rejoice, because ***your names*** are written in heaven.

Matthew 11:12 And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and men of violence **take it by force.** (ASV)

Psalms 149:9 To **execute upon them** the **judgment** written: this **honour** have **all** his saints. **Praise** ye the LORD.

Over **all** of *the power* of the enemy!!! (Luke 10:19). It's a promise **that works only if** we **believe** it, and then apply it, and use it, to trample on Satan's kingdom. It is by faith, **so first we need desperately, urgently, to remove vain religion from our minds**, to be **able** to **believe** it. False religion amounts to satanic ***mind control(indoctrination is very powerful, we should not under-estimate it, or think we are too clever to be deceived)***. In no way are we clever enough, or wise enough, in our own wisdom. **Ask fervently** for the **gift** of **discernment!** —the Holy Spirit shows us The Truth. **As** we walk in love.

1 John 2:20 But ye have an unction from the Holy One, and ye know all things.

1 Corinthians 2:14 But **the natural** man receiveth not the things **of the Spirit** of God: for they are **foolishness** unto him: **neither can he** know *them*, because they are **spiritually discerned**.

Understand therefore, we need The Spirit, without God, we will definitely be deceived, with no doubt whatsoever. So we learn to co-operate with, and **obey** The Holy Spirit. A matter of being in His will, as He leads us to sanctification(manifested **through** our faith). Of course this means we need to walk in **actual** Godly love(faith works through Love). Fake love doesn't help at all. Fake love produces a fake faith. **So love that refuses to deny self, produces (fake)faith, and (fake)love.** In turn this means we also worship and obey, **a fake jesus(religious demon).**

Or we are **ourselves perhaps in a fake church, (or are a tare), within Jesus True Church.**

The good seed and bad seed grow together remember. It's up to each of us to discern for ourselves, with fear and trembling. No-one can do it for us, we **need** The Spirit and that **relationship** with Him. Deceiving religious spirits' rule in harlot churches(fornication with the world, and **fornication** with **other religious** spirits)(other than God's Spirit). At some point as we grow, God will **call us out** of these(a fake church), **if** necessary, or when necessary(as we mature).

Revelation 18:4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, **Come out of her, my people,** that ye be **not partakers of** her sins, and **that ye receive not** of her plagues.

A fake jesus leads to a fake heaven, called hell. Remember, Jesus says to many, I never knew you! To few He says well done good and faithful servant, enter into the joy of The Lord.

Matthew 7:14 Because strait *is* the gate, and narrow *is* the way, which leadeth unto life, and **few** there be that find it.

Matthew 25 **19**After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth with them. **20**And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more. **21**His lord said unto him, Well done, *thou* good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: **enter thou** into the **joy** of thy lord.

We can enter into that **joy** here and now. How? By **Obedying love(1 Corinthians 13:4-7)**, with **everyone(1 Peter 2:20)**. This will cause the **correct type** of sacrifice, which is acceptable and well pleasing to God. It will allow **God to lead you** to your very own cross! **Sacrifice this life** for others, **this** will lead you to God. So we lay our lives down, for others. So we **repent** and turn around if needed. Of course it means we need to **learn** to love others as ourself, **or we won't likely be able to have faith** for any of this. It means we need to sacrifice our life here. For our far better one, that's been given by promise, **if** we **choose** to take hold of it.

Isaiah 58 **6**/s not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?

7Is it not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that **thou hide not thyself from thine own flesh?**

8**Then** shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thine health shall spring forth speedily: and thy righteousness shall go before thee; the glory of the LORD shall be thy rereward.

9**Then** shalt thou call, and the LORD shall answer; **thou shalt cry**, and he shall say, Here I *am*. If thou take away from the midst of thee the yoke, **the putting forth of the finger**, and speaking vanity;

10And *if* thou **draw out thy soul** to the hungry, and **satisfy** the afflicted soul; **then** shall thy light rise in obscurity, and thy darkness *be* as the noonday:

11And **the LORD shall guide thee continually**, and satisfy thy soul in drought, and make fat thy bones: and thou shalt be like a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters fail not.

No more fake love. **Emotional love comforts the flesh.** Denying oneself does not. **Emotional moods** are **subject to** spiritual powers. Sin opens doors to negative moods and depressions and anxieties and fears etc. Evil spirits **afflict** us in these things! Be very aware of this trap and **enticement** of Satan(**seeking to find emotional comfort, at the expense of forsaking The Truth**) Or forsaking God! It is a great **temptation**, especially if we are not wise to it. Seek to love --to be free. Don't seek the world or people to comfort self—that's a trap. Bad emotions are a **sign of** demonic power. A sign of the enemy **dwelling** within/tormenting our life. This power is **Given** to the enemy evil spirits, **through** obeying Satan in some way. They dwell within us and also tempt from without, and torment us. Emotions and feelings, moods, and even thoughts, are subject to spiritual powers. Whether Godly power, or demonic power, depending **whom** we **obey**. We learn to close those sin doors—to cut off demonic power working in, or through us. **Grace** allows us to work this salvation out, **without condemnation** -as we **do** it. And **if** we forgive, and **if** we do not judge others, and **if** we show love, and grace, and mercy, we **will** come more and more into Jesus character and nature(His image). A reaping and sowing. Love(as we **conquer through obeying** it, **-(Corinthians 13) releases us from tormented** feelings, and emotions, evil moods, and fear, and anxiety, and on and on and on etc. Love releases us from evil spirits(the tormentors)**manipulations of** our feelings, and emotions, moods, and thoughts. Then we are truly free. Free to love others. Sow to The Spirit—sow love. Or else **reap the corruption** of negative feelings and emotions of the flesh, and of the **thoughts of the enemy**, in the carnal mind, and **oppressions**, which then control our moods(such as depression, rejection, unworthiness, self-rejection, self-pity, anger, anxiety, frustration, guilt, and on and on. The worlds love is opposite to Gods Love. Sow to The Spirit. That's done through Love.

Micah 6:8 He hath shewed thee, O man, what *is* good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to **do justly**, and to **love mercy**, and to **walk humbly** with thy God?

Galatians 6:8 For he that **soweth to his flesh** shall **of the flesh** reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting.

Isaiah 35:8 **8**And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called **The way of holiness**; the **unclean shall not** pass over it; but it *shall be* for **those: the wayfaring men**, though **fools, shall not** err *therein*.

Once we actually acknowledge The True Way, even though it may not be **convenient** for our **comfort** in *this* earthly life, we can **choose** to walk in it. But to walk in The Truth, we do actually need first to **acknowledge** it, and **not avoid** it. Eternal life is at stake, **it is not a small mistake to make!!!** It's huge, and it's eternal. Once we acknowledge it, we **can** repent, and turn around. We should not feel condemned, we have grace. We can still repent, we have breath.

Psalms 73 **17**Until I went into the sanctuary of God; **then understood I their end.**

18Surely thou didst set them in slippery places: thou castedst them down into destruction.

19How are they *brought* into desolation, **as in a moment!** they are **utterly** consumed with **terrors**.

20As a dream when *one* awaketh; so, O Lord, when thou awakest, thou shalt despise their image.

21Thus my heart was grieved, and I was pricked in my reins.

22So foolish was I, and ignorant: **I was as a beast before thee.**

Romans 5:20 Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, **grace did much more abound**:

Remember, the first place Satan wants us deceived is within our own families, if we cannot show our own wife, or husband, or son, or daughter, or father, or mother, or brother, or sister love, then we are going to reap a poor harvest. If we don't forgive and have peace at home, we are in trouble before we even step out the door. Every member of the family should be aware of not destroying one another. Some don't know Jesus yet though. So those that do, may be persecuted even at home. God wants us to show them 1 Corinthians 13:4-7 love. It crucifies our old man, if we are despised and scorned for it. Watching unsaved loved ones walking in deceit is painful, but God uses this to crucify our old nature, as we battle to remain steadfast, loving them. Constant forgiveness and kindness toward each other is a good safeguard. No more-so, than in the marriage itself. We reap a harvest from the way we treat others. Why give the Devil a foothold?

Remember: a person that does not know Jesus(or truly know Him) has no power against the evil. "Saying" you believe, does not necessarily mean you believe-: your actions will testify to what The Truth is! Your life will change(1 Cor 13:4-7). Don't allow the enemy to steal eternal life from you.

I pray Father, for your mercy, to open hearts and minds right now, I ask for mercy In Jesus name.
Amen.

Colossians 3 18Wives, submit **yourselves** unto your own husbands, as it is fit in the Lord. 19Husbands, love *your* wives, and be not bitter against them. 20Children, obey *your* parents in all things: for this is well pleasing unto the Lord. 21Fathers, provoke not your children *to anger*, lest they be discouraged.

Ephesians 5 22Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord. 23For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body. 24Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so *let* the wives *be* to their own husbands in every thing.

25Husbands, **love your wives**, even **as Christ also loved** the church, and *gave himself* for it; 26That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word, 27That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. **28So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself.** 29For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; **but nourisheth and cherisheth it**, even as the Lord the church:

John 14:19 Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath **seen the Father**; and how sayest thou *then*, **Shew us the Father?**

Malachi 4 1For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch. **2But unto you that fear my name** shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall. 3And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do *this*, saith the LORD of hosts.

4Remember ye the law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, *with* the statutes and judgments.

5Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD:

6And **he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children**, and **the heart of the children to their fathers**, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse. **{THE END OF THE PROPHETS.}**

(Luke 9:25)

(Mark 8:36)

(Matthew 16:26)

(Psalm 49:8)

(Zechariah 10:5-7)